

# الأسئلة المتوقعة للقراءة

تدرب على الأسئلة المتوقعة واطمن درجة قوية بإذن الله



تحديث فبراير ٢٠٢٢

## ايش الهدف من دا الكتيب؟!

هذي الأسئلة عبارة عن توقعاتي الشخصية لقسم استيعاب المقروء (اللي هو اهم قسم بالستيب) بناء على دراستي وتحليلي لأنماط اختبار الستيب بصورة مستمرة.

بمعنى اخر، تقدر تعتمد على ملف واحد **بدون ما تتشبت** لأنه احتمال كبير القطع والاسئلة بالاختبار تيجي من هذا الملف (باحتمالية كبيرة.. مو ١٠٠٪ لانه مستحيل أحد يقلك ايش اللي حيحك بالزبط)

**ركز على التدريب وتطوير مستواك..** لأنه الحفظ لوحده ما حيزيدك الا ٥-١٥ درجة في الاختبار لكن التدريب بنفسه حيساعدك على تذكر اهم الأشياء وتطوير مستواك وحيعطيك تحسن ٢٠ - ٤٠ درجة اللي تبغها في الستيب.

هذي نسخة فبراير ٢٠٢٢ وانا مستمر في تحليل تطورات الاختبار بشكل مستمر، وعشان كذا هذا الملف بحدته كل شهر ويعتبر اقوى وأضخم ملف للتدريب على القراءة.

## ايش حتلاقي في دا الكتيب؟

- **قطع الجديدة:**  
اضفت قطع جديدة عشان يكون عندك كل اللي تحتاجه للتدريب في مكان واحد.
- **قطع مصغرة:**  
كل تدريب عندك ليه قطعة، عشان تتعلم منها وتطور لختك. والقطع مصغرة عشان يسهل عليك التدريب والتركيز على اهم الكلمات اللي تيجي.
- **الاجوبة معكوسة وتقنية Active Recall:**  
الكتيب مصمم عشان تتدرب عليه وتتطور وغير كذا لما تدرب عليه وتدور الاجابة من القطعة حثبت في ذاكرتك أفضل بكثير، عشان كذا خليت الاجابات معكوسة بدل ما تكون مباشرة قدامك.
- **تقنية Spaced Repetition:**  
كل ١٠ تدريبات حتلاقي تحدي التركيز" اللي حيخليك تراجع القطع الاخيرة اللي اتدربت عليها عشان تقنية التكرار المتباعد تضاعف قدرة المخ على التذكر على المدى الطويل.
- **تقنية Gamification:**  
تحدي التركيز في نهاية التدريب حيقلك كم كانت اجاباتك الصحيحة وحيقلك إذا كنت 🤪 او 🧐 او 🤩.
- **تقنية Edutainment:**  
خايف تطفش؟ بعد كل كم تدريب حتلاقي ميمز عشان تخلي الدم يدخل في مخك تاني 🧠.
- **فصل شرح الاجوبة:**  
فصلت شرح الاجوبة في كتيب منفصل عشان ما يطول الكتيب على الفاضي (وتخاف منه) استخدمه لما تحتاجه فقط.
- 💡 واذا كنت بتدرب من التحديث الاخير، راجع القطع الجديدة فقط، وكمل من المكان اللي كنت فيه (القطع القديمة صارت مصغرة بس بنفس ترتيب الكتيب القديم)

وأتمنى من كل قلبي انه يكون المصدر اللي يساعدك تختم الستيب وتحقق طموحك 🍀



## الفهرس

قابل للنقر للانتقال السريع

٣٣	تهديد التكنولوجيا
٣٥	التحليل النفسي
٣٦	استهلاك القهوة
٣٨	المليونيرات
٣٩	اختلاف النسب
٣٩	التركيبة السكانية
٤٠	خشب النانو
٤١	النقاء
٤٢	إعادة البيع
٤٢	المخزون ومراحل الإنتاج
٤٣	البهارات
٤٤	الغاز الطبيعي
٤٤	حفظ الطعام
٤٧	البرامج المجانية
٤٧	غير مكلف
٤٨	عدة سيارات
٤٨	سكان بنجلاديش
٤٨	الديون في امريكا
٤٩	الدخل والمجتمعات
٥٠	المعدل العالمي للجريمة
٥١	الوجبات السريعة
٥١	رسالة توم لصديقه
٥٢	الوقت
٥٤	صورة تحذيرية
٥٤	ساعات العمل
٥٥	مندليف
٥٥	العولمة
٥٦	الدوحة
٥٧	الانيميا في بريطانيا

١٠	تقدم في التعليم
١٠	الأصول التاريخية للقانون
١١	ثورة بريطانيا الصناعية
١٢	الحرارة والطاقة
١٣	تعصر الاتحاد السوفيتي
١٤	التفاعلات الكيميائية
١٤	البناء الضوئي
١٥	الاحتكاك
١٦	أسباب السفر
١٧	التقطير
١٩	التسوق الاونلاين
٢٠	خسائر الاعاصير
٢٠	التضخم السكاني
٢١	الشم والتذوق
٢٢	الاقتصاد العالمي
٢٣	النظم القانونية
٢٣	حوادث طائرات
٢٤	المؤسسات
٢٥	التشريح البشري
٢٦	الطاقة المهددة
٢٨	الثورة الخضراء
٢٩	فلاسفة الاغريق
٢٩	العمارة الحيوانية
٣٠	برنامج للعمل الايجابي
٣١	التعليم في اوروبا
٣٢	الفكرة وشرحها
٣٢	الاحتكاك والتضخم

انتاج الغاز..... ٥٧	كتاب عن الاسلام..... ٨٢
جو ايسلندا..... ٥٨	جدار برلين..... ٨٣
طالب الجامعة..... ٥٩	تنظيم اجتماع..... ٨٥
تشرت اديداس..... ٦٠	المنتج..... ٨٥
قطعة قصيرة..... ٦٢	الاكل الصحي..... ٨٩
العرب والبرتغاليين..... ٦٢	جسر الملك فهد..... ٩٠
الورق..... ٦٢	بحث عن الناشر..... ٩٢
الذهب..... ٦٣	المزارعون..... ٩٢
الهواء والماء..... ٦٣	رسالة رضا..... ٩٣
الطعام..... ٦٤	بطاقة شخصية..... ٩٤
الحكمة..... ٦٤	السيارات..... ٩٥
مكتشف لقاح..... ٦٦	التغطية الصحية..... ٩٥
الاعصار..... ٦٦	التمارين..... ٩٦
الغراب..... ٦٧	البكتيريا..... ٩٧
الطعام التقليدي..... ٦٩	فقدان السمع..... ٩٩
الشاي..... ٦٩	الأبحاث وتمويلها..... ٩٩
رجل في أستراليا..... ٧٠	مبيعات شركة..... ١٠١
الايميل والعمل..... ٧٠	الكتابة الاكاديمية..... ١٠١
الاستثمار..... ٧١	السرد..... ١٠٢
القيادة..... ٧٢	المشروع..... ١٠٣
الجامعة والمال..... ٧٢	اضطراب وسواس قهري..... ١٠٣
ذبح الحيوانات..... ٧٣	النوم المنتظم..... ١٠٥
الذكريات الجميلة..... ٧٣	علم النفس..... ١٠٥
كارثة عام ٧٩..... ٧٤	الموز الافريقي..... ١٠٦
رجل المطافئ..... ٧٦	برمجيات..... ١٠٩
العربية واللهجات..... ٧٧	رسم بياني للحجاج..... ١١١
السفر والتكاليف..... ٧٩	الطريقة العلمية..... ١١١
الصحة..... ٨٠	قانون التعاقد..... ١١٣
البترء..... ٨١	الحبل الشوكي..... ١١٣
كتاب عن هيركانز..... ٨١	سيبيريا..... ١١٤

١٣٧..... ديف وصديقه	١١٥..... نظام التشغيل
١٣٨..... ايميل شكر	١١٥..... دورة الماء
١٣٨..... آدم ليس طويل كإريك	١١٦..... مجاعة ايرلندا الكبرى
١٣٩..... صورة تحذيرية	١١٧..... الكوكيز الالكترونية
١٤١..... الاستبيانات	١١٩..... الحفاظ على المواطن
١٤١..... البطاريق	١٢٠..... النفط المستورد لأمريكا
١٤٢..... عبارة تحذيرية	١٢٠..... المريخ
١٤٢..... دعوة لحفل تخرج	١٢١..... المنطقتين A&B
١٤٣..... حيوان الليمور	١٢١..... القانون الأمريكي
١٤٣..... الحجاج	١٢٢..... تحليل التكاليف والفوائد
١٤٤..... مادة انجليزي ١٣٤	١٢٢..... الضرائب
١٤٤..... قائمة أسعار الوجبات	١٢٣..... الموسوعة Wikipedia
١٤٥..... أم منشغلة مع أطفالها	١٢٣..... الثورة الصناعية البريطانية
١٤٥..... وكالة سفر	١٢٤..... رسم بياني على الانترنت
١٤٨..... عزومة على العشاء	١٢٧..... فراولة كاليفورنيا
١٤٨..... الخل	١٢٧..... الشحنات والتغليف
١٤٩..... اكتشاف البنسلين	١٢٨..... تلوث الهواء (قطعة كاملة)
١٤٩..... عبارة تحذيرية	١٢٩..... الدمية الروسية (قطعة كاملة)
١٥٠..... دعوة زواج	١٣٠..... الصيد الجائر (قطعة كاملة)
١٥٠..... الانفلونزا	١٣٠..... العشب (قطعة كاملة)
١٥١..... القواميس	١٣١..... البرنامج الجديد
١٥١..... الأسماك	١٣١..... حكمة قيمة النعم
١٥٢..... الخشب	١٣٢..... الدرجات النارية
١٥٢..... بطاقة اعلان مزارع	١٣٢..... داخل الفصول
١٥٥..... القلم الضائع	١٣٥..... الشرح والتعريف
١٥٥..... الرأسمالية	١٣٥..... مملكة سبأ
١٥٧..... عرض وظيفي	١٣٥..... القوة
١٥٧..... عبارة تحذيرية	١٣٦..... هضم الطعام
١٥٨..... موريشيوس	١٣٦..... المقاهي
١٥٨..... حادث سير	١٣٧..... ديف والجائزة

١٨٩.....ورشة عمل	١٥٩.....ايميل تجهيز الاجتماع
١٩١.....تقليل إنتاج الغاز	١٦٠.....الشرطي المسكين
١٩١.....صغار البيض	١٦٠.....الدماغ والحبل الشوكي
١٩٣.....مشاهدة التلفاز	١٦١.....بنك الفقراء
١٩٦.....تمثال الحرية	١٦٣.....الجبال والسهول
١٩٧.....ابداً مشروعك	١٦٣.....جريدة العالم اليوم
١٩٨.....الراديو	١٦٤.....٣ أعظم اكتشافات (قطعة كاملة)
١٩٩.....التوتر وتأثيره	١٦٥.....نصائح لتعلم اللغة (قطعة كاملة)
٢٠٠.....جولييت	١٦٦.....القوى العظمى (قطعة كاملة)
٢٠١.....مناخ مناطق المملكة	١٦٧.....تمبكتو
٢٠٢.....أهمية اللعب	١٦٨.....أهمية الخطاب
٢٠٤.....شجرة جوز الهند	١٦٨.....تاريخ إسطنبول
٢٠٥.....النحل	١٧٠.....اصلاح اللابتوب
٢٠٦.....تاريخ الطوابع	١٧٠.....هبوط اضطراري
٢١١.....اللغة وتطويرها	١٧٣.....السوفت وير
٢١٢.....النمل	١٧٣.....غضب الطريق
٢١٤.....محمد علي كلاي	١٧٤.....بحث عن الحيوانات
٢١٦.....العود	١٧٥.....التسوق
٢١٨.....ابن سينا	١٧٦.....زوجان سافروا الى باريس
٢١٩.....السكن المجاني	١٧٧.....تخطيط سيارة تشارلي
٢٢٠.....مدائن صالح	١٧٨.....الرحالة الكندي جان
٢٢١.....التمر	١٧٨.....مرق العظام
٢٢٢.....التلوث	١٧٩.....اللغة في افريقيا
٢٢٥.....الايس كريم	١٨٠.....الوجبات السريعة واضرارها
٢٣٠.....النجوم والكواكب	١٨٤.....مادة الخرافيت
٢٣١.....البيتزا	١٨٤.....أكبر سائق بريطاني
٢٣٢.....جائزة الملك فيصل	١٨٥.....هيئة الغذاء والدواء
٢٣٤.....الحمام	١٨٦.....الكاتشب
٢٣٦.....الحرب العالمية الثانية	١٨٧.....بيتزا المارغريتا
٢٣٧.....قناة السويس	١٨٨.....حليب البقر

الحجامة.....٢٣٨	الحياسة والكروشييه.....٢٦١
انواع الدم.....٢٣٩	الزراعة.....٢٦٢
السلطان بيري رايس.....٢٤١	برامج التواصل.....٢٦٣
الملح.....٢٤٢	حقل شيبة.....٢٦٤
المسواك.....٢٤٥	جزر الهاواي.....٢٦٥
اديسون.....٢٤٦	اللغة العربية الفصحى.....٢٦٦
الام الكورية.....٢٤٧	التصوير الفوتوغرافي.....٢٦٧
الدلافين.....٢٤٩	الحيوانات البحرية السامة.....٢٦٨
الجسر.....٢٥٠	ترجمة القرآن.....٢٦٩
نوم الحيوانات.....٢٥١	الباندا مي لان.....٢٧٢
البننت وامها.....٢٥٤	الربع الخالي.....٢٧٣
الشخصيات A&B.....٢٥٥	قطار الملاهي.....٢٧٤
بركان فيزوف.....٢٥٦	العملات.....٢٧٤
تاريخ صناعة الورق.....٢٥٧	السفن العربية.....٢٧٦
تسريب المياه.....٢٦٠	

## من تجاربكم

السلام عليكم استاذ عبدالرحمن

حببت اشرك على المقاطع والمصادر الي قدمتها والله يوفقك ويسعدك ❤️

STEP - اختبار كفايات اللغة الإنجليزية (على الحاسب الآلي)

تاريخ الاختبار : 1443/04/27 هـ - 2021/12/02

درجة الاختبار : 92

التفاصيل

STEP - اختبار كفايات اللغة الإنجليزية (على الحاسب الآلي).

تاريخ الاختبار : 1443/04/27 هـ - 2021/12/02

درجة الاختبار : 91

التفاصيل

يعطيك ألف عافية على الشرح في اليوتيوب والتجميعات اللي خلّنتي اجيب هالدرجة من مذاكرة ٦ أيام بس بحق أنت أستاذ 🤝

Abdulrah... | عبدالرحمن 3:23pm

عزيزي عبدالرحمن السلام عليكم  
الله يسعدك أحببت أبشرك بحصولي على  
درجة 100% باختبار السبب والله الحمد.  
بحكم ابتعائي السابق وعملي حاليا وعانلتي  
استعدادي كان لفترة اسبوع فقط شاهدت  
فيها جميع فيديوهات قناتك باليوتيوب  
لمعرف طبيعة الاختبار والحمد لله جاءت  
النتيجة فل مارك

كله بفضل الله ثم بفضلك ما قصرت الله يسعدك ❤️❤️

STEP - اختبار كفايات اللغة الإنجليزية (على الحاسب الآلي)

رقم السجل المدني : [REDACTED]

اسم المختبر : بكر [REDACTED]

تاريخ الاختبار : 1443/05/05 هـ - 2021/12/09

التخصص : اختبار اللغة الانجليزية STEP

درجة الاختبار : 96

أ. رؤى @roua2t

Replying to @dalilk4step

الحمد لله جينا المطلوب لتحقيق الهدف



Translate Tweet

اسم المختبر : رؤى

تاريخ الاختبار : 1443/04/06 هـ - 2021/11/11

التخصص : اختبار اللغة الانجليزية STEP

درجة الاختبار : 99

درجة التوفل المكافئة لدرجة الاختبار : 551

السلام عليكم  
كيف حالكم استاذ عبدالرحمن حابه اشرك بدرجتى جيت ٩١  
الله يسعدك يارب شكرا لك صراحة انت سهلت الموضوع بشكل ماتخيله  
ان شاء الله ناوية اختبر الينس واشترك معاك في الدورة وشكرا مرة ثانية والله يكتب اجره  
ويعطيك حتى يرضيك على السجود الى بتقدمه 🙏❤️ 05:37 PM

STEP - اختبار كفايات اللغة الإنجليزية (على الحاسب الآلي).

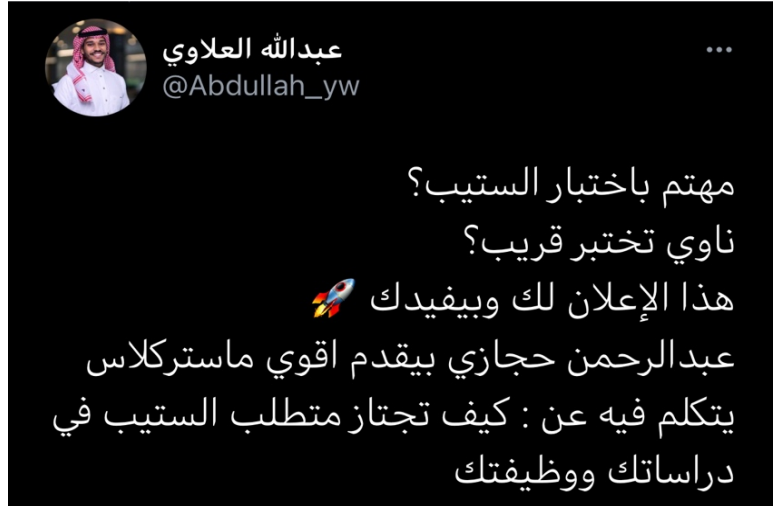
تاريخ الاختبار : 1443/04/04 هـ - 2021/11/09

درجة الاختبار : 91

التفاصيل



ممتن لثقتكم وفخور بالشيء اللي اسويه 🙏❤️



كله بفضل الله ثم بفضلك ما قصرت  
الله يسعدك ❤️



اشكرك على التجميعات، دخلت الاختبار بعد  
ما قرأت تقريباً ٩٠ قطعة من الملف اللي انت  
حاطه وراجعت ملف القرامر، الحمد لله اخذت  
درجة ما كنت احلم بها حتى



## تقدم في التعليم

Education has progressed throughout the years. In 1879, France started giving training to teachers in schools. Mount Holyoke College was also one of the leading educational institution in the US. What proved the growth of education is that, by the late 1800s, Chemistry was added as a university course.

### Questions:

**Q1: In 1879 where did schools start to train teachers?**

- A. England
- B. France
- C. US
- D. Germany

**Q2: Where is Mount College located?**

- A. England
- B. France
- C. US
- D. Germany

**Q3: What university course was added by the late 1800's?**

- A. Chemistry
- B. Math
- C. Religion
- D. Physical Education

**Answers:**  
Q1: France  
Q2: US  
Q3: Chemistry

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٠)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyt>



## الأصول التاريخية للقانون

Laws have been developed over the history. It started from just the rulers judging people, then it was delegated to courts where you have judges. Different courts of law play different roles in setting and building civil and common law systems.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the writer's main purpose?**

- A. to argue
- B. to explain
- C. to raise interest
- D. to entertain

**Q2: What is an important idea the writer mentions?**

- A. Law is based on tradition.
- B. Different courts play different roles in civil and common law systems.
- C. All adopted the british legal system.
- D. One court builds all law systems.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٤)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyu>



**Answers:**

- Q1: to explain
- Q2: Different courts play different roles in civil and common law systems.



**ثورة بريطانيا الصناعية**

- 1- In mid 1800s, a great industrial revolution started which affected many countries especially Britain. Britain's Industrial Revolution brought a lot of wealth and power that made it the world's superpower. It especially made England the strongest country.
- 2- With this British revolution, workers fought for improved working and living conditions.
- 3- As the revolution grew, it increased business opportunities in Britain's industry as they had a lot of labor and new technology.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Which sentence gives the main idea of paragraph 1?**

- A. Britain's Industrial Revolution brought such wealth and power that Britain became the world's superpower.
- B. US's Industrial Revolution made it the world's superpower.
- C. Britain's Industrial Revolution brought only some benefits while remaining the same.
- D. Europe's Industrial Revolution brought such wealth and power that Britain became the world's superpower.

**Q2: What does paragraph 2 say about workers during the British industrial revolution?**

- A. They had little power.
- B. They worked in difficult factory jobs.
- C. They included a few workers from other countries.
- D. They fought for improved working and living conditions.

**Q3: What does paragraph 1 say about the British industrial revolution?**

- A. It made England the strongest.
- B. It increased the amount of people in duty.
- C. It increased poverty.
- D. It increased the amount of people without homes.

**Answers:**

- Q1: Britain's Industrial Revolution brought such wealth and power that Britain became the world's superpower.
- Q2: They fought for improved working and living conditions.
- Q3: it made England the strongest.
- Q4: It increased because of many people and new technology.
- Q5: The industrial revolution changed the country's economy and global position.

**Q4: What does paragraph 3 say about the business opportunities in Britain's Industry?**

- A. It decreased business opportunity.
- B. too much foreign competition
- C. Only rich and powerful had the opportunity.
- D. It increased because of many people and new technology.

**Q5: What was the main idea?**

- A. The industrial revolution changed the country's economy and global position.
- B. The industrial revolution worsened the country's economy.
- C. The industrial revolution failed the economy.
- D. The industrial revolution changed the country's global position only.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٢)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyv>



1- Hot and Cold are 2 states of anything, liquids, solids, etc. One of the old theories regarding this is the caloric theory. It says that heat is an invisible fluid that flows from hotter bodies to colder bodies. When hot things expand, this fluid is absorbed in the body, and that's how caloric theory works.

2- However, the new theory explains heat in form of kinetic energy; the hotter the object is the greater the kinetic energy.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the main topic?**

- A. Heat is needed to travel space.
- B. Heat makes things bigger.
- C. Hot objects are stronger than cold.
- D. two theories about hot and cold

**Q2: What is the important idea related to the new theory in paragraph 2?**

- A. Hot Things have greater kinetic energy.
- B. Its used in an assumption.
- C. An example of it is a baseball.
- D. It is the 2nd theory.

**Q3: What is the caloric theory in paragraph 1?**

- A. There is more caloric in cold things.
- B. explained observation by scientists.
- C. Invisible fluid caused by heat.
- D. It was the only good theory.

**Q4: Why was "hot things expand" explained?**

- A. to show what scientists believed
- B. to show something scientists could explain
- C. to show what happens to heated objects
- D. to show the caloric theory

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٣)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyw>



**Answers:**

- Q1: two theories about hot and cold
- Q2: Hot Things have greater kinetic energy.
- Q3: Invisible fluid caused heat.
- Q4: to show the caloric theory



## تعصر الاتحاد السوفيتي

Stalin was the reason for modernization in Soviet Union (USSR) as he developed its industrial situation and economy. The amazing fact is that he was the one who built Moscow Underground Railway. One of the issues he faced is Siberia being far away. So, he built new industrial centers there and connected it to the Railway which solved.

**Questions:**

**Q1: How does the writer feel about the Moscow Underground Railway?**

- A. shocking
- B. strange
- C. awful
- D. amazing

**Q2: How did Stalin solve the issue of Siberia being far away?**

- A. He improved architecture.
- B. He built new industrial centers in it.
- C. He made new laws for workers.
- D. He increased the farm machinery.

**Q3: What word can replace "so"?**

- A. meanwhile
- B. therefore
- C. particularly
- D. besides

**Q4: What does the passage say about Stalin?**

- A. He made factories produce consumer goods.
- B. Setup Gosplan
- C. Achieve the targets of the 5 year plan
- D. Modernized the Soviet Economy

**Answers:**

- Q1: amazing
- Q2: He built new industrial centers in it.
- Q3: therefore
- Q4: Modernized the Soviet Economy

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٤)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyx>





## التفاعلات الكيميائية

1- Chemical reactions can't be performed in theory as theories only express a part of the process.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does the word "theory" in paragraph 1 mean?**

- A. idea
- B. style
- C. sense
- D. equipment

**Q2: What does the word "express" mean?**

- A. checks
- B. approves
- C. buys
- D. explains

Answers:

Q1: idea

Q2: explains

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٥)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyy>



## البناء الضوئي

Photosynthesis is a process which plants produce food. Huber was one of the scientists who researched it and he failed in many experiments as he didn't realize all what was needed. Today's main theory is different from Huber's theory as it says that energy is produced due to water, minerals, CO<sub>2</sub>, sunlight. So, we can say that the fuel of plants is due to three sources which are water, minerals, and CO<sub>2</sub>.

### Questions:

**Q1: How is the main theory different from Huber's theory?**

- A. It says energy is produced entirely due to water.
- B. It says energy is produced due to water, air, soil.
- C. It says energy is produced due to water, minerals, CO<sub>2</sub>, sunlight.
- D. It says energy is produced due to healthy soil and enough water, minerals, air.

**Q2: What word other than "food" is used?**

- A. cell
- B. process
- C. fuel
- D. material

### Q3: What are the sources of food for plants?

- A. three different sources
- B. only one source
- C. water only
- D. CO2 and sunlight

### Q4: Why was did Huber failed in his experiment?

- A. He didn't realize all what was needed.
- B. He wasn't clever.
- C. He was carless and didn't apply it right.
- D. He was interrupted in the middle.

#### Answers:

- Q1: It says energy is produced due to water, minerals, CO2, sunlight.  
Q2: fuel  
Q3: three different sources  
Q4: He didn't realize all what was needed.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٦)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kyz>



Friction is the force resisting the motion when 2 objects are rubbed together. It increases with roughness of the surface. So, when you push a stationary object on the ground it produces friction but when add extra force it results in motion.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Which word is most similar in meaning to “produce”?

- A. need
- B. push
- C. make
- D. pull

#### Q2: Which word is most similar in meaning to “increase”?

- A. grows
- B. stops
- C. start
- D. moves

#### Q3: What is the result of extra force on a stationary object?

- A. motion
- B. rolling friction
- C. nothing
- D. friction

#### Q4: What happens when 2 surfaces are rubbed together?

- A. stop
- B. friction
- C. force
- D. movement

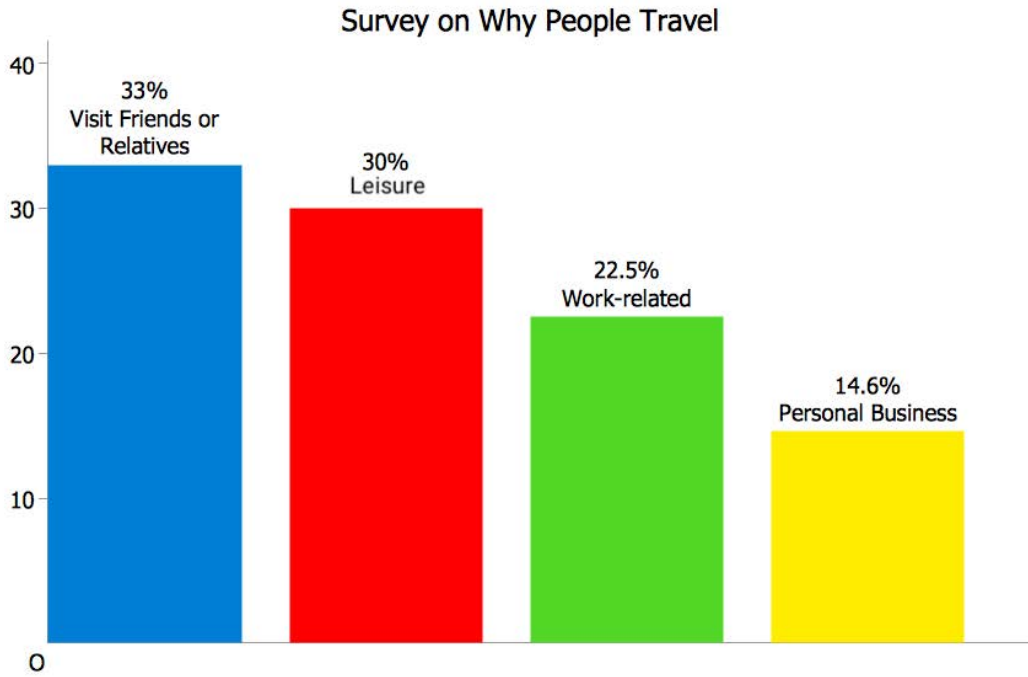
#### Answers:

- Q1: make  
Q2: grows  
Q3: motion  
Q4: friction



## أسباب السفر

A survey was conducted for why people travels and their purposes. Here is the result of the survey. Look at the graph and answer the questions.



### Questions:

Q1: How many people travelled for leisure?

- A. 30%
- B. 22.5%
- C. 50 people
- D. 300 people

Answers:  
Q1: 30%







Simple Distillation is a process where materials based on their boiling point. It is conducted in labs where scientists isolate the mixture in a container.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the word "isolate" mean?

- A. contain
- B. separate
- C. maintain
- D. combine

Q2: What does the word "conducted" mean?

- A. considered
- B. performed
- C. affected
- D. taken

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤٩)  
<https://qr.dalilk.me/14kz2>



Answers:  
Q1: separate  
Q2: performed

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

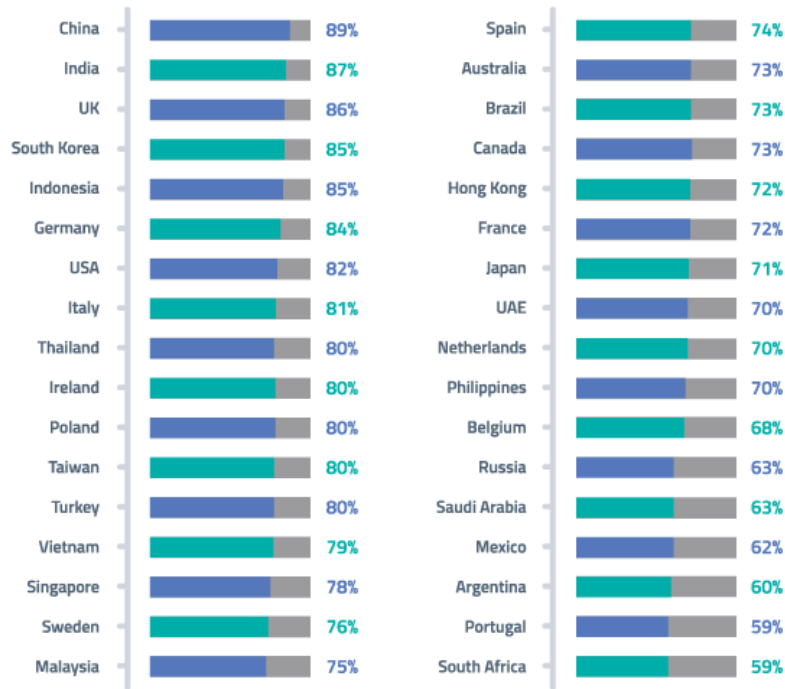
اضغط هنا

## التسوق الونلاين

Look at the graph below and answer the questions based on what you see.

### ONLINE SHOPPING BY MARKET

% of Internet users who purchased a product online last month



#### Questions:

Q1: How many Mexican Internet users purchased an online product last month?

- A. 59%
- B. 78%
- C. 62%
- D. 90%

Q2: Which country made the highest percentage of online purchases last month?

- A. China
- B. Saudi Arabia
- C. Mexico
- D. Russia

Answers:  
Q1: 62%  
Q2: China

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334m>





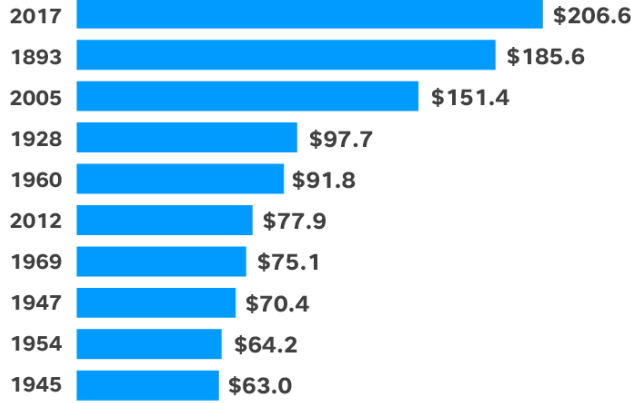
## خسائر الاعاصير

Look at the graph bellow and answer the questions based on what you see.



### Economic toll of hurricanes since 1871

In billions of dollars



NOTE Calculations were made as if the storm hit in 2017.  
SOURCE Enki Holdings, LLC; JISC, Inc.

### Questions:

Q1: What was the cost of hurricane damage in 1928?

- A. \$63 billion
- B. \$97.7 billion
- C. \$151.4 billion
- D. \$185.6 billion

Q2: In which year was the cost of hurricane damage the highest?

- A. 2017
- B. 1945
- C. 2012
- D. 2005

Answers:  
Q1: \$97.7 billion  
Q2: 2017

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334n>



## التضخم السكاني

The population levels started to increase very quickly in 1700s. From that time, it continued to increase till today. In 1800s, Paris was over populated and because of that, Georges Haussmann rebuilt parts of Paris. Then the American architect Louis Sullivan built the White City.

## Questions:

**Q1: What is the nationality of Louis Sullivan?**

- A. Mexican
- B. Indian
- C. American
- D. French

**Q2: When did population levels begin to increase very quickly?**

- A. 1800s
- B. 1700s
- C. 1900s
- D. 2000s

**Q3: Who rebuilt parts of Paris in the 1800s?**

- A. Louis Sullivan
- B. Georges Haussmann
- C. Jonathan Glancey
- D. Norman Foster

**Answers:**

Q1: American

Q2: 1700s

Q3: Georges Haussmann

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334o>



## الشم والتذوق

A- The sense of smell is the special sense through which smells (or odors) are perceived. It uses the receptor cells to detect other smells. The receptor cells are more involved in smell than taste as it also plays role in perception of taste.

B- The sense of taste is the sensory system that is partially responsible for the perception of taste (flavor). It uses the receptor cells to detect some flavor. When you enjoy food, both taste and smell sense interact to create delicious flavors.

## Questions:

**Q1: What can we understand from Passages A and B about both taste and smell?**

- A. They both do NOT involve the use of receptor cells.
- B. They work separately.
- C. They both involve the use of receptor cells.
- D. They both are responsible for smell.

**Q2: What do the passages say about the receptor cells involved in taste and smell?**

- A. The receptor cells involved in taste are more than in smell.
- B. The receptor cells involved in smell are a lot more than those involved in taste.
- C. The receptor cells are equal for both taste and smell.
- D. The receptor cells aren't used in any sense.

**Q3: According to the passages, why are taste and smell important for us to enjoy food?**

- A. Both help digest the food.
- B. Both senses interact to create flavors.
- C. Both senses do NOT interact to create flavors.
- D. They aren't important in food.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334p>



**Answers:**

- Q1: They both involve the use of receptor cells
- Q2: The receptor cells involved in smell are a lot more than those involved in taste.
- Q3: Both senses interact to create flavors.



## الاقتصاد العالمي

The world economy has been growing these days. Canada has become America's leading export partner. But in 2007, worldwide economic recession began. The percentage of decline in Europe's economy in 2009 was 3.9%. However, China increase its total world trade share from 6% in 2003 to 15% now.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who is America's leading export partner?**

- A. Canada
- B. China
- C. Japan
- D. Russia

**Q2: What was the percentage of the Europe economy decline in 2009?**

- A. 5 percent
- B. 5.8 percent
- C. 3.9 percent
- D. 3.1 percent

**Q3: When did the worldwide recession begin?**

- A. in 2001
- B. in 2007
- C. in 2005
- D. in 2003

**Q4: What was China's total world trade share in 2003?**

- A. 2 percent
- B. 4 percent
- C. 8 percent
- D. 6 percent

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334q>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Canada
- Q2: 3.9 percent
- Q3: in 2007
- Q4: 6 percent

## النظم القانونية

legal systems in countries generally fall into two categories: common law and civil law. The civil law is more common than the common law. The difference is that civil law is based on written constitutions and codes whereas common law is based on judicial opinions.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is one important idea that the writer mentions?**

- A. Civil law is less common than common law.
- B. Civil law is more common than common law.
- C. Civil law is as common as common law.
- D. Civil law is not common.

**Q2: What is one important idea that the writer mentions?**

- A. legal systems in countries generally are four categories.
- B. The civil law is less common than the common law.
- C. Civil law is based on written constitutions and codes.
- D. Civil law is based on judicial opinions.

#### Answers:

Q1: Civil law is more common than common law.  
Q2: Civil law is based on written constitutions and codes.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334r>



## حوادث طائرات

Plane Crash is one of the rare but most dangerous accidents. They usually happen during takeoff and landing. The risk of crashing is biggest for frequent, long distance flights, so airlines carefully calculate every action and evaluate the risk beforehand. It was determined that the plane crash risk is dependent on environmental reasons, but I think it depends on national plane crash averages. People should consider the risk of the crash before riding the plane.

### Questions:

**Q1: What are two words the writer uses to mean "judge"?**

- A. happen / depend
- B. takeoff / landing
- C. evaluate / consider
- D. action / calculate

**Q2: What are two words that the writer uses to mean, "Find out"?**

- A. happen / depend
- B. takeoff / landing
- C. determine / calculate
- D. think / consider

**Q3: How is the writer's view about plane crash risk different from the general belief?**

- A. It depends on environmental reasons.
- B. It depends on national averages.
- C. It depends on human error.
- D. It happens only on takeoff.

**Q4: According to the passage, which of the following is a fact about most plane crashes?**

- A. They are very frequent.
- B. They happen during takeoff and landing.
- C. They happen during the flight.
- D. They are NOT dangerous.

**Q5: What can we understand from the passage about airplane crashes?**

- A. The risk of crashing is biggest in short flights.
- B. It results in no deaths.
- C. The risk of crashing is biggest for frequent, long distance flights.
- D. It happens every day.

**Answers:**

- Q1: evaluate/consider
- Q2: determine/calculate
- Q3: It depends on national averages.
- Q4: They happen during takeoff and landing.
- Q5: The risk of crashing is biggest for frequent, long distance flights.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334s>



Corporation is an organization with a group of people like shareholders and directors who meet at least once a year to discuss business and profits. Two main types of corporations are Non-profit corporation and Business (profit based) corporation.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What are the two main types of corporations?**

- A. shareholders and directors
- B. public and private corporations
- C. non-profit and business corporations
- D. open and closed corporations

**Q2: Which people must meet at least once a year?**

- A. employees and managers
- B. government and directors
- C. shareholders and directors
- D. workers and owners

**Answers:**

- Q1: non-profit and business corporations
- Q2: shareholder and directors

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334t>





## التشريح البشري

Human Anatomy is the study of human body. It was first introduced and researched by Galen but he made mistakes in his writing because he had little information about human anatomy, so it wasn't accurate. Later on, Vesalius continued his research by getting dead bodies after his friends in the local government allowed him. In 1600s, Leeuwenhoek invented a better microscope which made new discoveries possible.

### Questions:

**Q1: What was the main reason Galen made mistakes in his writing?**

- A. He didn't like other books.
- B. He was sick.
- C. He had little information about human anatomy.
- D. He couldn't write correctly.

**Q2: How was Vesalius able to get dead bodies for his research?**

- A. He ordered them.
- B. His friends in local government allowed him.
- C. He stole them secretly.
- D. He hired a graverobbing expert.

**Q3: What is one reason new discoveries were possible after the 1600s?**

- A. Galen made a mistake.
- B. Leeuwenhoek developed a better microscope.
- C. Government allowed dead bodies.
- D. People volunteered.

**Q4: What is the closest meaning to the word "accurate"?**

- A. incorrect
- B. correct
- C. loose
- D. wrong

**Q5: What is the closest meaning to the word "introduced"?**

- A. finished
- B. continued
- C. began
- D. ended

**Q6: What is the closest meaning to the word "invented"?**

- A. opened
- B. made
- C. started
- D. destroyed

### Answers:

- Q1: He had little information about human anatomy.
- Q2: His friends in local government allowed him.
- Q3: Leeuwenhoek developed a better microscope.
- Q4: correct
- Q5: began
- Q6: made

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334u>





## الطاقة المهدرة

Every system has Loss of energy (Wasted energy). Even friction, which is moving one surface against another, causes wasted energy.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is one important point that the writer mentions?**

- A. NO system has wasted energy.
- B. Wasted energy is NOT caused by friction.
- C. Moving one surface against another causes wasted energy.
- D. Generating energy is easy.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334v>



### Answers:

Q1: Moving one surface against another causes wasted energy.

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## الثورة الخضراء

Agriculture has been human's main source of food over the years. The green revolution started in 1950s by using new seeds and fertilizers to improve agriculture which helped end the hunger in many countries. Fertilizers helped plants grow but over fertilization can destroy plants. Artificial fertilizers are effective and popular while natural fertilizers are less effective and costly. Some countries has become exporters of food because they used enhanced farming techniques and crop yields.

### Questions:

**Q1: Why does the writer use the conjunction "while" in the paragraph?**

- A. to show that natural fertilizers are more popular
- B. to say that both types are the same
- C. to show that artificial fertilizers are more popular
- D. to help us understand two things happening at the same time.

**Q2: What does paragraph say about the green revolution?**

- A. It started with new seeds and fertilizers.
- B. It was a wrong revolution.
- C. It did NOT help people.
- D. It started at 1850s.

**Q3: How did some countries become exporters of food?**

- A. They spent more money.
- B. They used enhanced farming techniques and crop yields.
- C. They bought a lot of fertilizers.
- D. They made everybody a farmer.

**Q4: Why was the green revolution important?**

- A. It helped end hunger in many countries.
- B. It brought more money.
- C. It made poor countries richer.
- D. It made people healthy.

**Q5: How does over fertilization affect plants?**

- A. It will change plant type.
- B. It will produce more fruits.
- C. It can destroy plants.
- D. It will grow plants.

### Answers:

- Q1: to show that artificial fertilizers are more popular
- Q2: It started with new seeds and fertilizers.
- Q3: They used enhanced farming techniques and crop yields.
- Q4: It helped end hunger in many countries.
- Q5: It can destroy plants.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334w>





## فلسفة الاغريق

Ancient Greek philosophy arose in the 6th century BC. Aristotle, Plato and Democritus were Greek Philosophers. They developed free will and nature theories about human knowledge.

### Questions:

**Q1: What two theories about human knowledge did Plato and Democritus develop?**

- A. free will and nature
- B. nature and restriction
- C. free will and duality
- D. physics and gravity

Answers:  
Q1: free will and nature

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334x>



## العمارة الحيوانية

- 1- In the natural world, some animals are intelligent as they can match humans in creating structures.
- 2- Animals learn to build by different ways like observing others or some follow their group.
- 3- Structures build by animals (animal constructions) have many purposes like creating protected habitats or building traps for prey.
- 4- Animal architecture is structures built by animals without intervention from humans.
- 5- Complex builds are often undertaken as a group, which helps speed up construction time. For example, ants build their cities in groups as it is a complex structure.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does passage say about the natural world?**

- A. Animals cannot match humans in creating structures.
- B. All animals are intelligent.
- C. Animals can match humans in creating structures.
- D. Animals can create structures better than humans.

**Q2: Which of the following statements about building behavior does paragraph 2 support?**

- A. Animals learn to build by nature.
- B. Building structure is NOT learned.
- C. There are different ways animals learn to build.
- D. Copying is how animals learn.

**Q3: What does paragraph 3 reveal about animal constructions?**

- A. The constructions have many purposes.
- B. The constructions are built for fun.
- C. Animals construct because they want to eat.
- D. The constructions are built for traps only.

**Q4: Which sentence gives the main idea of paragraph 5?**

- A. Complex structures are built independently.
- B. Complex builds are often undertaken as a group.
- C. Complex structures are easy to built.
- D. It takes 2 weeks to build a complex structure.

**Q5: Which statement about animal architecture in paragraph 5 is correct?**

- A. Ants build their cities in groups.
- B. Elephants build their cities in groups.
- C. Ants build their cities alone.
- D. Ants do NOT need cities to live.

**Answers:**

- Q1: Animals can match humans in creating structures.
- Q2: There are different ways animals learn to build.
- Q3: The constructions have many purposes.
- Q4: Complex builds are often undertaken as a group
- Q5: Ants build their cities in groups.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334y>



- 1- Affirmative Action is a program of positive action to overcome the present effects of past practices to equal employment opportunity.
- 2- Even though affirmative action program has good results, there are two problems companies needs to deal with. The first is quotas and not having sufficient programs for all employees.
- 3- The other is discrimination; some companies still act in a negative way towards minority group of employees. That's why affirmative action program is implemented.
- 4- A significant part of this program are women as they need to take legal action if needed to work without discrimination.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is one important idea that the writer mentions about quotas in paragraph 2?**

- A. Companies have enough quotas for the program.
- B. Companies have extra quotas for the program.
- C. They are one of two problems companies deal with.
- D. They are NOT one of two problems companies deal with.



**Q2: What is one important idea the writer mentions about affirmative action programs in paragraph 3?**

- A. All companies act in a negative way towards minority employees.
- B. Some companies still act in a negative way towards minority employees.
- C. All companies act in a positive way towards minority employees.
- D. minority employees act in a negative way towards the company.

**Q3: What is one important idea that the writer mentions about women in paragraph 4?**

- A. They should NOT do anything.
- B. They should NOT attend the program.
- C. They had to take legal action.
- D. They had to leave the company.

**Q4: Why does the writer mention that affirmative action programs had two problems?**

- A. to show that the program has only bad results
- B. to show that these programs have had both good and bad results
- C. to show that the program has only good results
- D. to show that the program is a failure

**Q5: What is the main topic of the passage?**

- A. The problem of affirmative action programs
- B. The effect of affirmative action programs
- C. Women discrimination
- D. Company Problems

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/1334z>



**Answers:**

- Q1: They are one of two problems companies deal with.
- Q2: Some companies still act in a negative way towards minority employees.
- Q3: They had to take legal action.
- Q4: to show that these programs have had both good and bad results
- Q5: The effect of affirmative action programs



Education in Europe has developed throughout the years. The first collage for women opened in England/Britain. In 1879, Physics was added as a major and students started enrolling in it. University of Hull is one of the universities in England which did many researches.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Where was the first college opened for women?**

- A. France
- B. Germany
- C. England/Britain
- D. Spain

**Q2: In 1879, which major did the students started enrolling in?**

- A. mathematics
- B. physics
- C. chemistry
- D. geology

Q3: Where is University of Hull located?

- A. England
- B. Spain
- C. France
- D. Germany

Answers:

Q1: England/Britain  
Q2: physics  
Q3: England

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/13350>



الفكرة وشرحها

The theory of Darwin was wrong because he couldn't express it with clear evidence.

Questions:

Q1: What is the closest meaning to the word "theory"?

- A. support
- B. rejection
- C. idea
- D. invention

Q2: What is the closest meaning to the word "express"?

- A. explain
- B. ask
- C. lose
- D. know

Answers:

Q1: idea  
Q2: explain

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/13351>



الاحتكاك والتضخم

There is an animal that with slight friction can cause amplification of its size.

Questions:

Q1: What is the closest meaning to the word "friction"?

- A. force
- B. gravity
- C. smell
- D. contact



Q2: What is the closest meaning to the word “amplification”?

- A. decrease
- B. expansion
- C. become Smaller
- D. reduce

Answers:  
Q1: contact  
Q2: expansion

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/13352>



Technology has become a potential threat for jobs to the scope that people became jobless. But it is also one of many criteria for any job.

Questions:

Q1: What is the closest meaning to the word “potential”?

- A. possible
- B. impossible
- C. unlikely
- D. effort

Q2: What is the closest meaning to the word “scope”?

- A. microscope
- B. extent
- C. amplification
- D. farm

Q3: What is the closest meaning to the word “criteria”?

- A. options
- B. menu
- C. list
- D. standards

Answers:  
Q1: possible  
Q2: extent  
Q3: standards

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٣٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/13353>



دليلك للاستيب  
@dalilk4step



شكلي لما يجيك سؤال من الاسئلة المتوقعة  
للقرائة





## التحليل النفسي

Psychoanalysis is defined as a set of psychological theories and therapeutic methods. It was created by Sigmund Freud. Traditional psychoanalysis is no longer practiced because it is very slow and expensive. When we begin with this process, we should begin with a childhood memory or dream. Most of the psychological problems are fed from repressed impulses and conflicts while in childhood.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who is the psychologist who created psychoanalysis?**

- A. Sigmund Freud
- B. Einstein
- C. Darwin
- D. Jacob Freud

**Q2: Why is traditional psychoanalysis no longer practiced (we don't use it)?**

- A. short and cheap
- B. hard and long
- C. slow and expensive
- D. cheap and quick

**Q3: What things can psychoanalysis begin with?**

- A. a health problem
- B. a recent memory
- C. an adulthood conflict
- D. a childhood memory or dream

**Q4: What are two things from childhood feed psychological problems?**

- A. nothing at all
- B. events and friends
- C. happiness and joy
- D. repressed impulses and conflicts

### Answers:

- Q1: Sigmund Freud
- Q2: slow and expensive
- Q3: a childhood memory or dream
- Q4: repressed impulses and conflicts

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yyx>

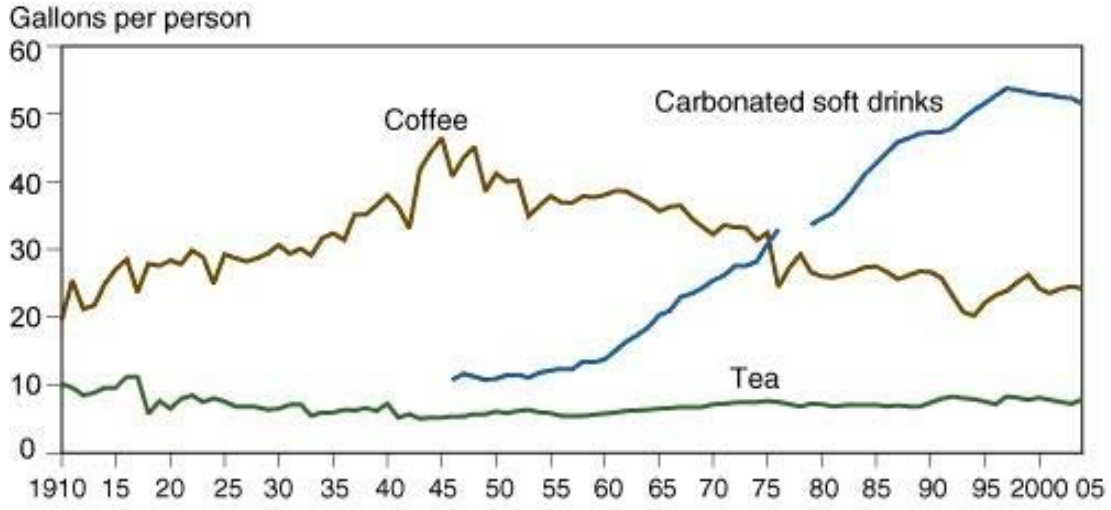




## استهلاك القهوة

The graph below shows coffee consumption throughout the given years. Look at it and answer the questions.

**Coffee availability in the United States peaked in 1946**



Sources: USDA, Economic Research Service using data on carbonated soft drinks from the Bureau of the Census for 1947-77 and the Beverage Marketing Corporation for 1980-2005.

### Questions:

**Q1: How many gallons of coffee were consumed in the US in 1945?**

- A. around 30 gallons
- B. around 50 gallons
- C. around 20 gallons
- D. around 60 gallons

**Q2: In which year was the consumption of coffee the lowest?**

- A. 1995
- B. 1955
- C. 1945
- D. 1990

Answers:

Q1: around 50 gallons

Q2: 1995

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yyy>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

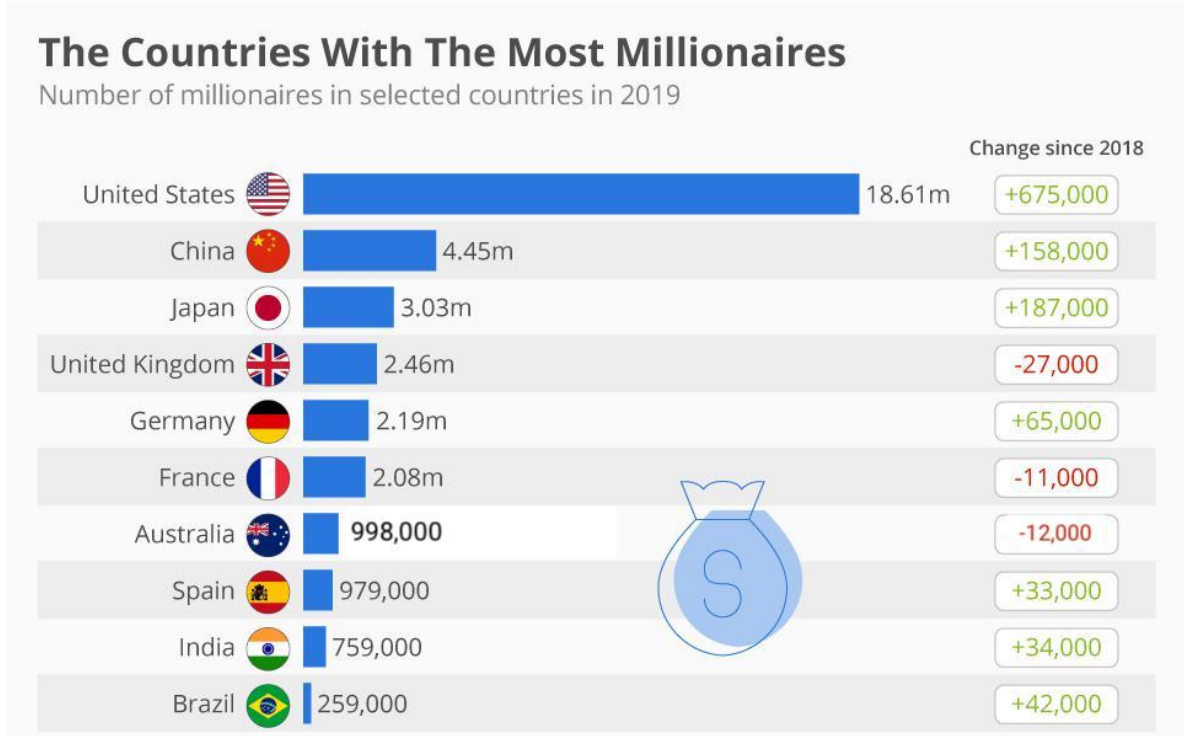
(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



The graph below shows the millionaires in different countries and their changes. Look at it and answer the questions.



### Questions:

Q1: How many millionaires were there after the decrease in Australia?

- A. 1 million
- B. 200 thousand
- C. 998 thousand
- D. 759 thousand

Answers:  
Q1: 998 thousand

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤)

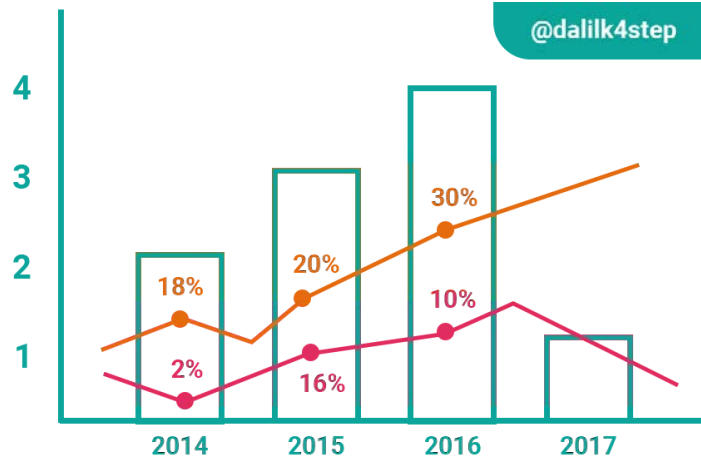
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yyz>





## اختلاف النسب

The graph below shows a bar chart and 2-line charts with percentages. Look at it and answer the questions.



### Questions:

Q1: In which year was the difference in percentage the least?

- A. 2014
- B. 2016
- C. 2015
- D. 2017

Q2: In which year was the difference in percentage the most?

- A. 2016
- B. 2017
- C. 2014
- D. 2015

Answers:  
Q1: 2015  
Q2: 2016

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz0>



## التركيبة السكانية

Over the last century, the population increased by a huge rate. But in 2050, it is expected to reach a state of equilibrium with zero growth rate. In other words, the population will stay the same and that is when the demographics of structural change is stabilized.

### Questions:

Q1: How will the population stay the same in 2050?

- A. when the population increases
- B. when the death rate increases over the birth rate
- C. when the demographics of structural change is stabilized
- D. when the demographics of structural change is NOT stabilized

Q2: State of equilibrium means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. low growth rate.
- B. high growth rate.
- C. zero growth rate.
- D. 100% growth rate.

Q3: Meaning of rate?

- A. amount
- B. money
- C. percentage
- D. decrease

Answers:

Q1: when the demographics of structural change is stabilized  
Q2: zero growth rate  
Q3: amount

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz1>



خشب النانو

1- Nanowood is heat-insulating material made from wood. It usually replaces Styrofoam because Styrofoam has chemicals that line the and cause cancer. Therefore, Styrofoam's chemicals that may lead to cancer. That's why Nanowood is a better **alternative**.

2- Removing lignin from Nanowood improves the insulation greatly which is used a lot. It can block **impressive** amount of heat without being damaged.

Questions:

Q1: Why do we replace Styrofoam?

- A. Because they are more effective.
- B. Because it has chemicals that line the cup which are cancerous.
- C. Because they prevent more heat.
- D. Because they heat.

Q2: What is one negative effect of Styrofoam?

- A. It is not a good heat insulator.
- B. It has chemicals that may lead to cancer.
- C. It causes COVID.
- D. It has chemicals that may lead to flu.

Q3: What did the removal of lignin from Nanowood do?

- A. It reduced the insulation.
- B. It helped the growth of the wood.
- C. It improved the insulation greatly.
- D. It did NOT have any effect.



Q4: In paragraph (2), the word “impressive” means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. extraordinary.
- B. normal.
- C. worst.
- D. Increased.

Q5: The word “alternative” in paragraph 1 is closest in meaning to?

- A. necessity
- B. desk
- C. option
- D. wood

**Answers:**

- Q1: Because it has chemicals that line the cup which are cancerous.
- Q2: It has chemicals that may lead to cancer.
- Q3: It improved the insulation greatly.
- Q4: extraordinary.
- Q5: option

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz2>



1- Purity is a term that refers to cleanliness and being free from dirt. It is a **legitimate** concern of countries and environment.

2- Sea water seems pure but it is not as pure as you think. That is why filtering is used. It was an ancient method used in cooking.

3- To have a pure thing, you have to use methods of filtering to remove **impure** substances.

**Questions:**

Q1: What does “legitimate” in passage (1) mean?

- A. pure
- B. environment
- C. lawful
- D. methods

Q2: What does the word “impure” in passage (3) mean?

- A. filtering
- B. dirty
- C. substances
- D. neutral

Q3: Why would you use the methods of filtering?

- A. a term for cleanness
- B. to remove the impure substances
- C. to see water seems pure
- D. an ancient method

**Q4: What does the author say about filtering?**

- A. concern of countries and environment
- B. to have a pure thing
- C. It is an ancient method used in cooking.
- D. impure substances

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz3>



**Answers:**

Q1: lawful

Q2: dirty

Q3: to remove the impure substances.

Q4: It is an ancient method used in cooking.



## إعادة البيع

If you don't have time and want to make a business then you can do reselling. Reselling is very useful as a lot of people buy online.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the author's main purpose?**

- A. to explain
- B. to critique
- C. to persuade
- D. to entertain

**Q2: Why do people resell?**

- A. Because they have money.
- B. Because they have free time.
- C. Because a lot of people buy online.
- D. Because it is cool.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz4>



**Answers:**

Q1: to explain

Q2: Because a lot of people buy online.



## المخزون ومراحل الإنتاج

Stock control is used to show how much stock you have at any time. There are three stages of production. The first is primary which closely relates to the secondary sector. Then there is the Tertiary level which most of the developing countries are in.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the purpose of this passage?**

- A. to explain the stages of production
- B. to explain developing countries
- C. to explain how to produce
- D. to show how the management sector is linked to stock control

**Q2: In which sector are the developing countries?**

- A. secondary
- B. tertiary
- C. primary
- D. none of the above

**Q3: Which stage is the secondary sector related to?**

- A. primary
- B. secondary
- C. tertiary
- D. none of the above

**Answers:**  
Q1: to explain the stages of production  
Q2: tertiary  
Q3: primary

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz5>



1- A spice is a seed, fruit, root, bark, or other plant substance primarily used for flavoring or coloring food. Spices are popular across the globe.

2- In Europe, spices are in high demand. One interesting fact is that previously in Europe, they used spices in medicine.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the main idea of paragraph (2)?**

- A. Spices are in low demand in Europe.
- B. Spices are in high demand in Africa.
- C. Spices are in high demand in Europe.
- D. Spices are in low demand in Middle East.

**Q2: What was an interesting fact said by the author in paragraph (2)?**

- A. Spices were used in building houses in Europe.
- B. Spices were used in medicine in Europe.
- C. Spices were used in medicine in Ancient Rome.
- D. Spices were used in making clothes.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz6>



**Answers:**  
Q1: Spices are in high demand in Europe.  
Q2: Spices were used in medicine in Europe.

## الغاز الطبيعي

Natural gas is a fossil energy source that formed deep beneath the earth's surface. Usually, sulfur is removed because it is a dangerous element; though scientists think it may not be as dangerous as people think.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the reason sulfur is removed?

- A. It is safe.
- B. It is dangerous.
- C. It is expensive.
- D. It has no value.

Q2: Which word can we use to replace the word "though"?

- A. however
- B. in addition
- C. because of
- D. therefore

Answers:  
Q1: It is dangerous.  
Q2: however

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz7>



## حفظ الطعام

In ancient times, people couldn't preserve food since mold was coming from them when kept for a long time. After some time, the French found a solution to this problem, which is canning. In this process, you need to tighten the can so bacteria can't enter.

### Questions:

Q1: What was the problem of preserving food?

- A. It was good for a long time.
- B. Mold was coming from it.
- C. It was stolen by animals.
- D. Dust was coming from it.

Q2: What solution did the French find to the problem?

- A. hydration
- B. canning
- C. filtering
- D. freezing

Q3: How does canning work?

- A. open cans so it can get fresh air.
- B. tighten cans so bacteria can't enter.
- C. cut cans.
- D. have many cans packed together.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz8>



Answers:

- Q1: Mold was coming from it.
- Q2: canning
- Q3: tighten cans so bacteria can't enter.

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## البرامج المجانية

1- Shareware and Freeware are both types of free computer software. Shareware is often confused with freeware, but they have two distinctly different purposes.

2- Freeware is copyrighted software that is available at no cost or trial for unlimited usage. While shareware has a limited version of the software for which you pay after a trial.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the main idea of paragraph (1)?**

- A. computer components
- B. how people use software
- C. free Software types
- D. the purpose of computers

**Answers:**

Q1: Free Software types.

Q2: Shareware has a trial and you pay after it ends and freeware doesn't have a trial.

**Q2: What did the author say is the difference between the both types?**

- A. Shareware has a trial and you pay after it ends and freeware doesn't have a trial.
- B. Shareware is unlimited and freeware is limited.
- C. Shareware and freewar are paid.
- D. Shareware has one version and freeware has many.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yz9>



## غير مكلف

Ali was walking by a stall and saw an inexpensive item and bought it but it turned out to be a jewelry.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does the underlined word "inexpensive" mean?**

- A. expensive
- B. costs a lot of money
- C. cheap
- D. poor

**Answers:**

Q1: cheap

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yza>



## عدة سيارات

My friend bought multiple cars and he drives one each day.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the underlined word "multiple" mean?

- A. one
- B. many
- C. few
- D. little

Answers:  
Q1: many

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzb>



## سكان بنجلاديش

Bangladesh's population has been increasing especially in urban areas where the population is 60 million. But in rural areas it is 102 million. The population is recorded by International Organization for Migration.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the population in rural areas?

- A. 102 million
- B. 102 thousand
- C. 60 million
- D. 104 million

Q2: Which organization is recording the population?

- A. International Organization for Finance
- B. International Organization for Migration
- C. Local Organization for Migration
- D. National Population Register

Answers:  
Q1: 102 million  
Q2: International Organization for Migration

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzc>



## الديون في امريكا

The debt in America has been increasing because there is a mismatch between spending and revenues. The percentage of debts increased from 78% to 96% which is the highest increase.



### Questions:

**Q1: The reason behind the increase in debt in America is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. no revenue and jobs.
- B. careful Spending.
- C. mismatch between spending and revenues.
- D. a lot of money and less spending.

**Q2: What is the percentage of the highest debt increase in America?**

- A. 18%
- B. 10%
- C. 25%
- D. 50%

**Answers:**

Q1: mismatch between spending and revenues.

Q2: 18%

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzd>



## الدخل والمجتمعات

- 1- A high-income society is a society that has enough money for its necessities such as water and food. But it also face health problems because of weight gain and not enough movement.
- 2- On the other hand, a low-income society doesn't have money, so they face health issues because they have scarce food and no clean water.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the common thing mentioned for both societies?**

- A. Both have money.
- B. Both have health issues.
- C. Neither have money.
- D. Both are healthy.

**Q2: What is the cause of health issues in low-income societies?**

- A. no clean water and scarce food
- B. no money but a lot of food
- C. weight gain
- D. no enough movement

**Answers:**

Q1: Both have health issues.

Q2: no clean water and scarce food

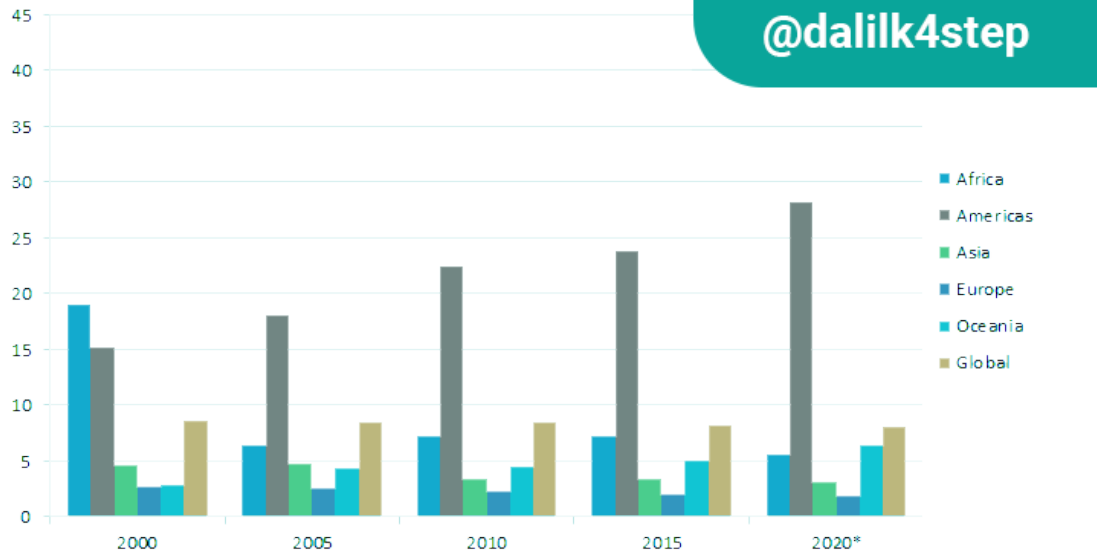
شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yze>



## المعدل العالمي للجريمة

The graph below shows global murder and homicide rates per 100,000. Look at it and answer the questions:



### Questions:

Q1: How many murders per 100,000 people happened in Europe in 2005?

- A. 10
- B. 2.5
- C. 12
- D. 5

Q2: How many murders per 100,000 people happened in Asia in 2015?

- A. 15
- B. 8
- C. 6
- D. 3

Q3: How many homicides per 100,000 people happened in Africa in 2005?

- A. 15
- B. 20
- C. 7
- D. 2

Q4: What was the homicide rate per 100,000 people in Europe in 2010?

- A. 10
- B. 2
- C. 8
- D. 12

Answers:  
Q1: 2.5  
Q2: 3  
Q3: 7  
Q4: 2



شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzf>



## الوجبات السريعة

After carrying out a survey about fast food restaurants, we can clearly notice that KFC is the most visited restaurant by adults while Macdonald's is the most visited by kids.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the most visited restaurant by the adults?

- A. K.F.C.
- B. Macdonald's
- C. Pizza Hut
- D. Harde's

Answers:  
Q1: K.F.C.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzg>



## رسالة توم لصديقه

Tom: Hi, Roger. I hope you are fine. I was thinking if we could meet next weekend. Can I come to you? We can have dinner Friday night and then go to see a movie. Anyway, don't forget to reply before Thursday.

### Questions:

Q1. What did Tom ask Roger?

- A. Can I visit you at the weekend?
- B. Can you help me move?
- C. Can we play football?
- D. Can you call me as soon as you can?

Q2. What did Tom want Roger to do?

- A. to go to work
- B. not to come
- C. to call him
- D. to reply

**Q3: When is the dinner?**

- A. Monday morning
- B. Sunday
- C. Friday night
- D. today

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzh>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Can I visit you at the weekend?
- Q2: to reply
- Q3: Friday night



First, I wake up around 7:30 am. Then, I get ready. Next, I have my breakfast. Finally, I go to my class which starts at 9:00am.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What time is the class?**

- A. It's 9 a.m.
- B. It's 7:30 a.m.
- C. It's not every day.
- D. It is 9:30 a.m.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzi>



**Answers:**

- Q1: It's 9 a.m.

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

صورة تحذيرية



Questions:

Q1: This sign means not to?

- A. run
- B. smoke
- C. swim
- D. speed

Answers:  
Q1: smoke

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzj>



ساعات العمل

The professor expects that everyone works long hours as he does.

Questions:

Q1: Who works long hours?

- A. students
- B. the professor
- C. teachers
- D. everyone

Answers:  
Q1: the professor

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzk>





A chemist named Mendeleev was working with another scientist who wrote a text book called "Principles of Chemistry".

### Questions:

**Q1: What did the second scientist do?**

- A. He wrote a textbook.
- B. an article
- C. a book
- D. a novel

**Answers:**  
Q1: He wrote a textbook.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzi>



The impact of globalization on limiting poverty rates, has increasingly become the focus of attention of the global governments and their great powers.

Globalization was invented long ago. It is the process by which people and goods move easily across borders. For example: the Indian plants and food, also pepper and spicy food from North and South America, antique, herbs and artifacts from China and the Arabian Peninsula are supplied by local companies to foreign industries companies supply. It helps spreading globalization. China especially made a big impact. It helped spreading globalization.

### Questions:

**Q1: What limits poverty rates?**

- A. education
- B. globalization
- C. sports
- D. none of the above

**Q2: The great power of the passage refers to?**

- A. indian food
- B. global government
- C. poverty
- D. none of the above

**Q3: When did the Globalization start?**

- A. long time ago
- B. short time ago
- C. 1 year ago
- D. 5 months ago

**Q4: Why was Indian food or "plant" mentioned?**

- A. for no reason
- B. not mentioned
- C. because it's important
- D. as an example

**Q5: Where does pepper /spicy food come from?**

- A. North and South America
- B. China
- C. Africa
- D. Australia

**Q6: What does the word (antique) mean?**

- A. tired
- B. new
- C. old
- D. surprised

**Q7: What does "herbs " mean?**

- A. money
- B. countries
- C. people
- D. plants

**Q8: The origin of artifacts and antiques:**

- A. America.
- B. India.
- C. China and the Arabian Peninsula.
- D. North America.

**Q9: What do you think "it" refers to?**

- A. globalization
- B. nothing
- C. food
- D. one of the countries mentioned

**Q10: If the text is completed, what will it talk about?**

- A. about Indian food
- B. about wars in the world
- C. about the importance of globalization today
- D. antiques from China

**Answers:**

- Q1: globalization
- Q2: global government
- Q3: long time ago
- Q4: as an example
- Q5: North and South America
- Q6: old
- Q7: plants
- Q8: China and the Arabian Peninsula.
- Q9: one of the countries mentioned
- Q10: about the importance of globalization today

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzm>



Ahmed lived in Bahrain 2 years ago, then he moved to Doha and lived there for 10 years, and now he lives there.



### Questions:

#### Q1: What is the correct sentence?

- A. Ahmed has been living in Doha for 10 years.
- B. Ahmed has living in Doha for 10 years.
- C. Ahmed had been living in Doha for 10 years.
- D. Ahmed is living in Doha for 10 years.

Answers:

Q1: Ahmed has been living in Doha for 10 years.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzn>



## الانيميا في بريطانيا

There was a study made in Britain. It discussed that most of the immigrants from India were the ones who had anaemia. It also mentioned that the cause of the infection was Vitamin B12 deficiency and eating too many dry fruits.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What caused anaemia?

- A. Vitamin B12 deficiency and eating too many dry fruits
- B. working for many hours.
- C. the immigrants.
- D. none of the above.

Answers:

Q1: Vitamin B12 deficiency and eating too many dry fruits

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzo>



## انتاج الغاز

The speaker announced that "The government decided to reduce its production to increase the price of gas" and he added that he believed that it was a good sign. On the other hand, they used less gasoline in 2008 because it became very expensive.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Why did the government reduce production?

- A. Because it was important.
- B. without a reason
- C. Because they wanted to decrease the price of gas.
- D. Because they wanted to increase the price of gas.

**Q2: What was the reaction of the speaker?**

- A. unpleasant
- B. He did not know about the change.
- C. He thought it was a good sign.
- D. He believes it's a bad thing.

**Q3: Why did they use less gasoline in 2008?**

- A. Gasoline became available.
- B. Gasoline became cheap.
- C. Gasoline disappeared.
- D. Gasoline became very expensive.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzp>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Because they wanted to increase the price of gas.
- Q2: He thought it was a good sign.
- Q3: Gasoline became very expensive.



A man wrote an article about the weather in Iceland to give information about the weather for everyone who wanted to go to a particular city. This man always travels in the summer to places by the sea, where he relaxes. But last year he decided to travel to Iceland.

He knew that it was cold and rainy. But when he arrived there, it got colder and rainier and he didn't expect that to happen. He said that he couldn't see the sun, and the rain continued for 7 continuous days. That's why he couldn't see it.

He went on a tour with a group of people, and a tour guide was with them to teach them how to keep their things dry, not dabble. He was exhausted but he learned a lot from the guide. The last 4 days the weather changed. It became sunny and he was so happy.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Why did the writer talk about the weather?**

- A. He wanted to give information about the weather for everyone who wanted to go to a particular city.
- B. He just wrote that for fun.
- C. He was dreaming about Iceland.
- D. He loves the cold weather and wanted to share it with everyone.

**Q2: What does the man do every summer?**

- A. dancing
- B. reading books
- C. relaxing
- D. camping

**Q3: What is correct from the following?**

- A. The man did not know anything about Iceland.
- B. The man was not ready for the weather.
- C. The man didn't learn anything from the trip.
- D. The man went to a deserted island.



**Q4: What did you understand from paragraph number 2 about the weather?**

- A. It rained for a week.
- B. It was so sunny.
- C. It was cloudy.
- D. It rained for 8 days.

**Q5: What does "it " refer to?**

- A. the rain
- B. Iceland
- C. the tour guide
- D. the Sun

**Q6: What does "dabble "mean?**

- A. dry
- B. hot
- C. wet
- D. cold

**Q7: What does "exhausted " mean?**

- A. happy
- B. tired
- C. surprised
- D. interested

**Q8: What did the man and the people with him learn?**

- A. how to hunt animals
- B. how to climb mountains
- C. how to camp in the desert
- D. how to keep their objects dry

**Q9: Why was he happy in the last days?**

- A. Because the weather improved.
- B. Because the trip ended.
- C. Because he met new people.
- D. Because it was raining.

**Q10: Choose a title for the passage?**

- A. the worst vacation of my life
- B. I advise you not to travel to Iceland.
- C. In difficult times, you learn new things.
- D. Iceland is very hot in winter.

**Answers:**

- A: He wanted to give information about the weather for everyone who wanted to go to a particular city.
- Q2: relaxing.
- Q3: The man was not ready for the weather.
- Q4: It rained for a week.
- Q5: the Sun
- Q6: wet
- Q7: tired
- Q8: how to keep their objects dry
- Q9: Because the weather improved.
- Q10: In difficult times, you learn new things.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٢)

<http://qr.daliik.me/12yzq>



Students have to work hard every day to achieve their goals.

### Questions:

Q1: How often do students have to work?

- A. some days
- B. one day
- C. every day
- D. at night

Answers:  
Q1: every day

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzr>



Price	colours	Size
Was 167 Now 107	All colours	Large

### Questions:

Q1: What happened to the T-shirt?

- A. It became shorter.
- B. It became smaller.
- C. It became more colourful.
- D. It became cheaper.

Answers:  
Q1: It became cheaper.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzs>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## قطعة قصيرة

The difference between the Historic period and the Prehistoric period is that people didn't know how to read or write in the Prehistoric period.

### Questions:

#### Q1: People in the prehistoric period:

- A. couldn't draw.
- B. couldn't read.
- C. couldn't dance.
- D. couldn't feed themselves.

Answers:  
Q1: couldn't read.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzt>



## العرب والبرتغاليين

The Arabs were originally the former people of the Arabian Desert. While the Portuguese origins are predominantly from Southern and Western Europe.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Who were the former people of the Arabian Desert?

- A. the Indians
- B. the Turkish
- C. the Arabs
- D. the Saudi

Answers:  
Q1: the Arabs

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzu>



## الورق

Only in my leisure time I like to do origami with paper. Any paper can be used for origami as long as it's thin and flexible.

### Questions:

Q1: What is meant by "leisure"?

- A. busy
- B. free
- C. a lot
- D. studying

Answers:  
Q1: free

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzv>



Gold does not rust due to its wonderful qualities. Gold is considered the most important metal in jewellery making.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the most important use of gold?

- A. makeup
- B. furniture
- C. clothes
- D. jewellery

Answers:  
Q1: jewellery

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12yzw>



Air and water are essential for human life.

### Questions:

Q1: What is meant by Essential?

- A. healthy
- B. necessary
- C. not important
- D. enough

Answers:  
Q1: necessary



Food enters the mouth, then it passes through the digestive system into the stomach.

Questions:

Q1. Where does the food go?

- A. stomach
- B. mouth
- C. brain
- D. kidneys

Answers:  
Q1: stomach



Jack's voice began forceful and then lost purpose - as if he thought it is wiser not to express what was on his mind.

Questions:

Q1. What does the word "forceful" mean?

- A. smart
- B. powerful
- C. mindful
- D. happy

Q2. What does the word "express" mean?

- A. hide
- B. lose
- C. explain
- D. discover

Answers:  
Q1: powerful  
Q2: explain





%25



والااا! خلصت ربع التدريب



شاركني يوميات مذاكرتك على  
تويتر باستخدام الهاشتاج

#تحدي\_الستيپ



لأنه بسحب  
شهيراً

فائز بأحدث نسخة ايباد

## مكتشف لقاح

Someone discovered the vaccine, and tried it on his family. The first one was his mother, then his sister and his dad. But his brother refused to take the vaccine.

### Questions:

Q1: How many people was the vaccine tried on?

- A. six
- B. five
- C. three
- D. no one

Answers:  
Q1: three

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z00>



## الاعصار

Tropical cyclones are rapidly rotating storms. Their violent winds, torrential rain, high waves can affect the equilibrium levels of the weather.

### Questions:

Q1: "Their" refers to?

- A. winds
- B. waves
- C. rain
- D. tropical cyclones

Q2: What is meant by "equilibrium"?

- A. balance
- B. winds
- C. weather
- D. levels

Answers:  
Q1: tropical cyclones  
Q2: balance

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z01>





A New Zealand scientist has found yet more evidence about crows. That they might be the smartest birds on the planet.

### Questions:

Q1: What does "They" refer to?

- A. evidence
- B. New Zealand scientist
- C. crows
- D. birds

Answers:  
Q1: crows

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z02>



## تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## الطعام التقليدي

Traditional food started to gradually disappeared. And to provide what the body needs from nutrients, we must eat real food. Eating traditional food helps to avoid many health issues. Luckily traditional food is becoming to be popular again.

### Questions:

Q1. Traditional food \_\_\_\_\_

- A. is not healthy.
- B. is popular again.
- C. is bad for your body.
- D. doesn't provide nutrients.

Answers:  
Q1: is popular again.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٦)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z03>



## الشاي

Today we are going to learn how to make tea:  
First: Heat the water to just about the boiling point  
Second: Add your tea bag to your pot or cup  
Third: pour the water directly onto the tea bags.  
Fourth: Stir the tea and remove the tea bags.  
Your tea is now ready to drink!

### Questions:

Q1: \_\_\_\_\_ is mentioned in the first step.

- A. Boiling
- B. Pouring
- C. Stirring
- D. Adding

Answers:  
Q1: Boiling

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z04>





## رجل في أستراليا

Adam Richman is a man who lives in Australia. His hobby is to find the location of the best dinner across the country, and films it. He loves food and enjoys it so much.

### Questions:

Q1: What does he like?

- A. He likes Australia.
- B. He likes to have fun.
- C. He likes food.
- D. He likes to sleep.

Q2: What does "location" mean?

- A. place
- B. food
- C. country
- D. hobby

Answers:  
Q1: He likes food.  
Q2: place

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z05>



## الايميل والعمل

Michael was travelling to Riyadh to renew his accommodation and on the same day he received an email regarding the job he had applied for.

The plane flies at 1:00 pm and the interview was at 12:00. Michael decided that he would have the interview in the airport.

He had to go to work first but he didn't want to spend 50 riyals on a taxi. So, he asked his friend, Ahmed to drive him to work.

### Questions:

Q1: What does "accommodation" mean?

- A. car
- B. trip
- C. home (stay)
- D. salary

Q2: How did he travel to Riyadh?

- A. by car
- B. by Bus
- C. by taxi
- D. by plane

**Q3: Why did he not want to use a taxi?**

- A. So he could get to the airport.
- B. So that he did not have to spend 50 riyals.
- C. So he could catch his plane.
- D. So that he renewed his accommodation.

**Q4: Where was their interview?**

- A. in the taxi
- B. at work
- C. at home
- D. in the airport

**Q5: What did Michael ask Ahmed to do?**

- A. to take him to work
- B. to lend him 50 riyals
- C. to give him his car
- D. none of the above

**Answers:**

- Q1: home (stay)
- Q2: by plane
- Q3: So that he did not have to spend 50 riyals.
- Q4: in the airport
- Q5: to take him to work

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٤٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z06>



Any investor has to decide his main goal for his investments. A **crucial** plan must be put and worked on. Knowing your ability and willingness to take risk along with your time horizon is the key to determining how much risk you should take-before you invest.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the writer doing in the passage?**

- A. criticizing
- B. arguing
- C. questioning
- D. giving information

**Q2: What does the word "crucial" mean?**

- A. easy
- B. strongly
- C. important
- D. excitement

**Answers:**

- Q1: giving information
- Q2: important

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z07>



## القيادة

Leadership is the ability of an individual or a group of individuals to influence and guide followers or other members. The most important skill in leadership and administration in general is delegation of employees. Some types of leadership are: Aristocratic leadership where the leader takes full authority and assumes full responsibility and Democratic leadership, where the leader encourages participation in decision-making.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the most important skill in leadership and administration?**

- A. neglecting of employees
- B. delegation of employees
- C. aristocratic leadership
- D. ignoring employees

**Q2: What is the main idea of the passage?**

- A. investors
- B. employees
- C. types of leadership
- D. work

Answers:

Q1: delegation of employees  
Q2: types of leadership

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z08>



## الجامعة والمال

Khalid travelled to Russia to study. He lives in a student dorm where college or university students live. He lacks money so he works as a part-time employee in KFC.

### Questions:

**Q1: Khalid is not happy because he lacks:**

- A. clothes
- B. food
- C. a car
- D. money

Answers:

Q1: money

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z09>







## ذبح الحيوانات

Killing farm animals for supplying us with meat is a normal action but applied in different ways which sometimes can be harmful. Killing by free bullet is commonly used in America and this can cause disruption in the ecological balance. Meanwhile, some cultures in Africa and Asia slaughter animals while conscious like Saudi Arabia.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What does American use to kill animals?

- A. rope
- B. bullet
- C. fire
- D. knives

#### Q2: Killing animals using bullets can cause?

- A. spreading diseases
- B. healthy food for people
- C. balance in the ecological system
- D. disruption in the ecological balance

#### Q3: What does Saudi Arabia do?

- A. hangs animals
- B. slaughter animals
- C. use bullets
- D. electrocution

#### Q4: What is the general idea of the passage?

- A. Killing animals for meat is normal actions that can turn into dangerous results.
- B. It is healthy for the ecological balance to use bullets.
- C. It's fun to slaughter and kill farm animals.
- D. Saudi Arabia's methods of killing animals.

#### Answers:

- Q1: bullet
- Q2: disruption in the ecological balance.
- Q3: slaughters animals
- Q4: Killing animals for meat is normal actions that can turn into dangerous results.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0a>



## الذكريات الجميلة

Memory is the power to gather roses in winter.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What do you understand from this statement?

- A. We need to gather roses in winter.
- B. No roses grow in winter.
- C. Good memories help in solving problems.
- D. Happy memories come in winter.

#### Answers:

- Q1: Good memories help in solving problems.



In year 79, a huge eruption from Mount Vesuvius volcano showered over the city of Pompeii in Europe. It was very strong because it continued for years without stopping. We feel very regretful for the losses whenever we hold a retrospect of the event. Mostly the younger generation transferred all the details about this remorseful event.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What do we understand from the pronoun "We"?

- A. the speaker and all those who share the same feeling
- B. his Family
- C. his brother
- D. the women

#### Q2: What do we understand from the word "younger"?

- A. babies
- B. people who gave information about the eruption
- C. people who died
- D. his grandchildren

#### Q3: Why was the eruption strong in year 79?

- A. Because it was only for short period.
- B. Because it exploded very powerfully.
- C. Because it killed few people.
- D. Because it lasted for a long period.

#### Q4: What does "retrospect" mean?

- A. paying respect
- B. having a party
- C. looking back and remembering
- D. meeting friends

#### Answers:

- Q1: the speaker and all those who share the same feeling
- Q2: people who gave information about the eruption
- Q3: Because it lasted for a long period.
- Q4: looking back and remembering



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

**(القطع العشر الاخيرة)**

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## رجل المطفئ

Mike is a firefighter. One day, there was a huge fire in the forest. Mike went there and found that the greedy fire was like flaming monsters eating trees. He heard a person calling for help from the forest so he wanted to save him but when he arrived his arm was hurt by fire so he could NOT save him. But a man came and helped Mike to carry the man. Mike was amazed by his courage. As the fire continued to expand, the firefighter decided to extinguish it by firebreak. After successfully extinguishing it, Mike was happy. However, he was tired because he worked hard and did a lot of things. People discovered that Mike cared about others a lot.

### Questions:

Q1: What is Mike's job?

- A. firefighter
- B. plumber
- C. electrician
- D. engineer

Q2: What does the underlined word "greedy" mean?

- A. poor
- B. wants more
- C. rich
- D. have enough

Q3: The underlined expression "flaming monsters" refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the fire.
- B. the wind.
- C. the forest.
- D. firefighters.

Q4: Why could he NOT save the one who was calling for help?

- A. Because his arm was hurt.
- B. Because he was lazy.
- C. Because he hated the man.
- D. Because he was not a firefighter.

Q5: What does the underlined pronoun "his" refer to?

- A. mike
- B. a man
- C. firefighters
- D. the public

Q6: What did they do to extinguish the fire?

- A. made a firebreak
- B. cut trees
- C. used a lot of water
- D. nothing

**Q7: Why was Mike happy?**

- A. He was rescued.
- B. He succeeded in extinguishing the fire.
- C. He earned a lot of money.
- D. He did NOT die.

**Q8: What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to?**

- A. smoke
- B. water
- C. firefighter
- D. fire

**Q9: Why was Mike tired/exhausted?**

- A. Because he did a lot of things to fight the fire.
- B. Because he was exercising.
- C. Because he did NOT sleep well.
- D. Because he did NOT enjoy firefighting.

**Q10: What did the people discover about Mike?**

- A. He loved his family.
- B. He cared about others.
- C. He did NOT like people.
- D. He loved football.

**Answers:**

- Q1: firefighter
- Q2: wants more
- Q3: the fire.
- Q4: Because his arm was hurt.
- Q5: a man
- Q6: made a firebreak
- Q7: He succeeded in extinguishing the fire.
- Q8: fire
- Q9: Because he did a lot of things to fight the fire.
- Q10: He cared about others.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0d>



## العربية واللهجات

Arabic language is a very old language but as many languages it has different dialects. The most understandable dialect is Egyptian since it has many speakers and a lot of original words. Although, all accents have mutual intelligibility, the best speaker use the Modern Standard Arabic (MSA) and it is the most accurate one. In general, schools teach MSA dialect, and this is applied in all Arab countries. Like North German and West Slavic, Saudi and Egyptian dialects are different.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the passage talking about?**

- A. The difference between Arabic and English.
- B. How to speak Arabic.
- C. The difference between dialects/accents.
- D. Egyptian culture.

**Q2: What is the most understandable Arabic dialect?**

- A. Egyptian
- B. Saudi
- C. Kuwaiti
- D. Emirati

**Q3: What is the nearest meaning of “mutual intelligibility”?**

- A. different
- B. similarity
- C. matching
- D. opposite

**Q4: Who are the best speakers of the language?**

- A. the ones who use and learn the Modern Standard Arabic
- B. the ones who speak Kuwaiti Arabic
- C. the ones who speak Saudi Arabic
- D. the ones who learn any Arabic dialect

**Q5: Who speaks the most accurate Arabic?**

- A. Saudi
- B. American
- C. the one who speaks the Modern Standard Arabic
- D. foreigners

**Q6: What does the pronoun “this” refer to?**

- A. learning Arabic on streets
- B. teaching MSA in schools
- C. going to school
- D. saying MSA is accurate

**Q7: Why does the writer mention four cities in the last paragraph?**

- A. Because they have the same dialect.
- B. Because they are near Arab countries.
- C. Because they understand each other.
- D. Because of the similarity in dialect differences.

**Answers:**

Q1: The difference between dialects/accents.

Q2: Egyptian

Q3: similarity

Q4: the ones who use and learn the Modern Standard Arabic

Q5: the one who speaks the Modern Standard Arabic

Q6: teaching MSA in school

Q7: Because of the similarity in dialect differences.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٥٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0e>





## السفر والتكاليف

Travelling and spending money is a very common type of fun that all cultures have. People who travel the most are usually Europeans and some Asian countrymen. As travelling grows, the spending grows as well. It was reported that in 2005, people spent over 3.4 trillion on just travelling. Furthermore, Americans are the people who spend the most on travelling and insist to travel at least once a year. When Americans travel locally, they most likely go to Mexico. After the Americans come the Germans most of whom travel to Europe. In the third position comes Spain as people who frequently travel.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who are the people who travel a lot?**

- A. Asians only
- B. Europeans and some Asians
- C. Germans
- D. Spain

**Q2: How much was spent on travel in 2005?**

- A. 1 million
- B. 3.4 trillion
- C. 2.5 trillion
- D. 3.4 million

**Q3: Who usually insists on travelling?**

- A. Europeans
- B. Asians
- C. Americans
- D. Germans

**Q4: The people who spend the most on travel are \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the Americans.
- B. the Spanish.
- C. the Germans.
- D. the Asians.

**Q5: Americans travel to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Mexico.
- B. Los Angeles.
- C. Washington DC.
- D. London.

**Q6: The majority of Germans travel to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Europe.
- B. Africa.
- C. Saudi Arabia.
- D. Japan.

### Q7: Who is in the third position of frequent travelling?

- A. Germany
- B. Saudi Arabia
- C. Spain
- D. America

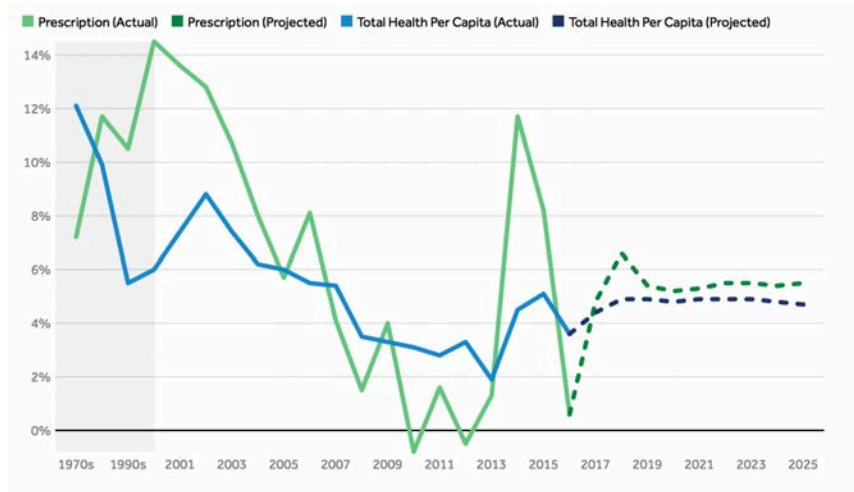
شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0f>



#### Answers:

- Q1: Europeans and some Asians
- Q2: 3.4 trillion
- Q3: Americans.
- Q4: the Americans.
- Q5: Mexico.
- Q6: Europe.
- Q7: Spain

This graph shows the percentages of health increase in cities over the years. The blue color demonstrates the health increase while the green shows the number of prescriptions.



### Questions:

#### Q1: When was lowest percentage of health increase in cities?

- A. 1990
- B. 2003
- C. 2013
- D. 2006

Answers:  
 Q1: 2013

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0g>







Petra is a historic city in southern Jordan. It was the capital of the Nabataean Kingdom.

### Questions:

**Q1: Where is Petra located?**

- A. Northern Jordan
- B. Southern Jordan
- C. Saudi Arabia
- D. Southern Saudi

**Q2: Petra was the capital of \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Byzantine Kingdom.
- B. Jordan.
- C. Nabataean Kingdom.
- D. Saudi Arabia.

**Answers:**

Q1: Southern Jordan  
Q2: Nabataean Kingdom.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0h>



Hercans' history and trade

- Unit 1 Family
- Unit 2 Dealing with people
- Unit 3 Customs and traditions
- Unit 4 Economy and Business

### Questions:

**Q1: Which unit talks about money?**

- A. family
- B. economy
- C. traditions
- D. dealing

**Q2: Which unit talks about stocks?**

- A. family
- B. economy
- C. traditions
- D. dealing

**Q3: Which unit talks of respect for parents in Hercans' culture?**

- A. family
- B. economy
- C. traditions
- D. dealing

**Q4: Which unit talks about their story?**

- A. unit 1
- B. unit 2
- C. unit 3
- D. unit 4

**Q5: Where do we find family closeness?**

- A. unit 1
- B. unit 2
- C. unit 3
- D. unit 4

**Q6: Where do we find details about Economy and trade?**

- A. unit 1
- B. unit 2
- C. unit 3
- D. unit 4

**Answers:**

- Q1: economy
- Q2: economy
- Q3: family
- Q4: unit 1
- Q5: unit 1
- Q6: unit 4

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0i>



The Islamic History

- Unit 1 Introduction
- Unit 2 The Prophet
- Unit 3 Religion
- Unit 4 Ages

**Questions:**

**Q1: Which unit shows details about prayers?**

- A. unit 1
- B. unit 2
- C. unit 3
- D. unit 4

**Q2: Which unit talks about the development of countries?**

- A. unit 1
- B. unit 2
- C. unit 3
- D. unit 4

**Answers:**

- Q1: unit 3
- Q2: unit 4



شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0j>



## جدار برلين

1- The Berlin Wall was a barrier that divided Germany from 1961 to 1989. It separated the eastern half from the western half ,however, all the German people recognized it 11 months later after it was built. It was built because West Germany was richer than East Germany. Many people thought it was a symbol of the Cold War. Life was very hard back then, all doors and streets closed really early and nobody was allowed to be seen outside. They wanted to sperate both sides so they took actions like that they closed most of the streets on the border.

2- The Berlin Wall was about 115 kilometers long East and 112 kilometers long West. It was built to prevent people from escaping from the eastern half of Berlin. During the years of the Wall, around 5,000 people successfully ran across to West Berlin. Then it was known that only 5000 people could pass the wall.

3- The Berlin Wall was taken down quickly on November 9, 1989. The Berlin Wall fell 31 years ago. People who were there in 1989 remember the historic 'Fall of the wall' today.

---

### Questions:

#### Q1: Why did they build the wall?

- A. to help people
- B. to separate East Germany from West Germany
- C. because it was useful.
- D. not mentioned

#### Q2: When did the German people know about the separation?

- A. 11 months later
- B. after a year
- C. They never knew.
- D. after 39 years

#### Q3: What was mentioned in the first paragraph?

- A. Doors and streets closed early.
- B. Everyone was happy because of the fall of the wall.
- C. Around 5000 people could pass the wall.
- D. The Berlin wall was built in France.

#### Q4. What is the main idea of the second paragraph?

- A. why the wall was built
- B. the fall of the wall
- C. the wall's length
- D. It fell in 1989.

**Q5: How many people could pass the wall?**

- A. 1000 people
- B. 12000 people
- C. 5000 people
- D. 2000 people

**Q6: What is the last paragraph talking about?**

- A. the length of the wall
- B. It was built in the cold way.
- C. It was built to separate the eastern from the western.
- D. The fall was quick.

**Q7: What is the best title of the passage?**

- A. Russia
- B. the history of Berlin Wall
- C. cold war
- D. Eastern and Northern people

**Q8: What is mentioned in the second paragraph?**

- A. Doors and streets closed early.
- B. Everyone was happy because of the fall of the wall.
- C. 5000 people ran across the wall.
- D. The berlin wall was built in France.

**Q9: What does paragraph 1 say about the actions taken?**

- A. They destroyed the wall.
- B. They closed most of the streets on the border.
- C. They built another wall like Berlin Wall.
- D. The opened the streets near the border.

**Q10: Which of the following statements does paragraph 1 support?**

- A. West Germany was richer than East Germany.
- B. West Germany was poorer than East Germany.
- C. West Germany was as rich as East Germany.
- D. Both sides were poor.

**Answers:**

- Q1: to separate East German from West German
- Q2: 11 months later
- Q3: Doors and streets closed early.
- Q4: the wall's length
- Q5: 5000 five thousand people
- Q6: The fall was quick.
- Q7: the history of Berlin Wall
- Q8: 5000 people ran across the wall.
- Q9: They closed most of the streets on the border.
- Q10: West Germany was richer than East Germany.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0k>



## تنظيم اجتماع

Today we are going to discuss some important points on planning and organising meetings. Only through the process of identifying important people you can hold your meeting effectively. Schedule your meetings and invite more necessary people. And don't forget to take remarks during the meetings.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What is the main idea?

- A. Meetings are not important.
- B. Meeting should be planned and organised.
- C. how to get away with a crime
- D. You must be careful with kids.

#### Q2: How to give your meeting effectively?

- A. through drawing
- B. by not taking any notes
- C. through the process of identifying important people
- D. by inviting more people

#### Q3: Who should you invite for a meeting?

- A. More people and people who are necessary.
- B. no one
- C. not necessary people
- D. less people

#### Q4: What does the word "remark" mean?

- A. idea
- B. comment
- C. laugh
- D. sleep

#### Answers:

- Q1: Meeting should be planned and organised.
- Q2: through the process of identifying important people.
- Q3: More people and people who are necessary.
- Q4: comment

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٦٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0l>



We went on a trip to Hawaii. We stayed there in a great resort. We enjoyed our all-inclusive stay with all food, lodging and activities. Only the rental equipment was expensive and cost us extra.

### Questions:

Q1: What does "all inclusive" resort mean?

- A. All activities only.
- B. Does not include food.
- C. Includes the rental equipment.
- D. It covers food, lodging and activities.

Q2: Which of the following might cost extra?

- A. rental equipment
- B. resort
- C. activities
- D. food and lodging

Answers:

Q1: It covers food,  
lodging and activities.

Q2: rental equipment

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0m>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا







We can see the changing global diets. For example, in Japan, they depend on eating large quantities of seafood and western food which leads to health issues. Unlike Japan, people in the Czech Republic eat much healthier foods. Because of the high prices of meat and dairy products, these are replaced with more nutritious food like vegetables, which are considered more valuable and healthier. Diseases in the Czech Republic have become less, and their lives have become healthier.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the best title for the passage?**

- A. Healthy Habits in Japan
- B. The Changing Global Diets
- C. Expensive Food
- D. Healthier Food

**Q2: Western food leads to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. endangering health in Japan.
- B. good health.
- C. improving health in Japan.
- D. a great body.

**Q3: What does the word "nutritious" mean?**

- A. bad food for your body
- B. only meat
- C. unhealthy food
- D. valuable and healthy food

**Q4: What does the pronoun "these" refer to?**

- A. Nutritious
- B. seafood and western food
- C. meat and dairy products
- D. countries

**Q5: In the Czech Republic:**

- A. Most people live healthy lives.
- B. Most people eat seafood.
- C. Meat and dairy products are cheap.
- D. People are always sick.

### Answers:

- Q1: The Changing Global Diet
- Q2: endangering health in Japan.
- Q3: valuable and healthy food
- Q4: meat and dairy products
- Q5: Most people live healthy lives.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة VI)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0n>



## جسر الملك فهد

It was King Saud's idea to build a bridge linking Bahrain to Saudi Arabia in 1954 and Essa Ibn Salman Khalifa was the one who named it.

In 1965, it was official when Sheikh Khalifa ibn Salman Al Khalifa and King Faisal decided to have the causeway constructed.

In 1968, both countries formed a joint committee. It was responsible for the financial undertaking required for the task.

The World Bank provides the environmental and geographical aspects of the Saudi-Bahrain region.

The Bahrain side of the bridge measured 4,296 m long

1981, there was an agreement to start construction on the maritime causeway.

In 2010, it is estimated that the number of facilities using the causeway was about 25,104 daily while number of passengers was 19.1 million.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who first proposed building King Fahd bridge?**

- A. King Saud
- B. Essa Ibn Salman
- C. Mohammed Aba Al-Khail
- D. Yousuf Ahmed Al-Shirawi

**Q2: When was the construction officially agreed upon?**

- A. 2010
- B. 1965
- C. 1968
- D. 1981

**Q3: The word it refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the bridge.
- B. joint committee.
- C. country.
- D. number of facilities.

**Q4: What does the World Bank provide?**

- A. a joint committee
- B. geographical and environmental factors
- C. construction on the maritime causeway
- D. the bridge measures

**Q5: What does paragraph 6 talk about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. when the project was considered officially.
- B. describes the construction, facts about the causeway.
- C. numbers of passengers per day.
- D. both countries.



**Q6: What does paragraph 7 talk about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. how both countries formed a joint committee.
- B. the study of the Geographical and environmental factors.
- C. facilities.
- D. the role of the World Bank.

**Q7: What is not found in the passage?**

- A. Maritime causeway.
- B. build a bridge linking Bahrain to Saudi Arabia.
- C. Both countries formed a joint committee.
- D. shopping malls

**Q8: Who gave the bridge its name?**

- A. King Saud
- B. Yousuf Ahmed Al-Shirawi
- C. Essa Ibn Salman Khalifa
- D. Mohammed Aba Al-Khail

**Q9: How long is the Bahraini side of the bridge?**

- A. 6,923 m
- B. 4,296 m
- C. 5,89 8 m
- D. 7,786 m

**Q10: The number of passengers in 2010:**

- A. 19 million.
- B. 50 million.
- C. 2 million.
- D. 10 million.

**Q11: What is the best title of the passage?**

- A. Essa Ibn Salman investments
- B. Saudi Arabia vs Bahrain
- C. A Bridge between two Nations
- D. How Is a Bridge Built?

**Q12: If the paragraph continued, what would it be about?**

- A. geographical and environmental factors all over the world
- B. why Bahrain isn't important to the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia
- C. how the idea of building the bridge was a negative thing
- D. new causeways to construct to other countries

**Answers:**

- Q1: King Saud
- Q2: 1965
- Q3: joint committee.
- Q4: geographical and environmental factors
- Q5: describes the construction, facts about the causeway.
- Q6: facilities.
- Q7: shopping malls.
- Q8: Essa Ibn Salman Khalifa
- Q9: 4,296 m
- Q10: 19 million
- Q11: A Bridge between two Nations
- Q12: new causeways to construct to other countries

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٢)

<http://qr.daliik.me/12z0o>





## بحث عن الناشر

I was searching for a book. And one of the most important information I needed was the date of book publication and publisher.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the information required about the book?

- A. book name
- B. book type
- C. the date of publication and publisher
- D. only the date

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0p>



Answers:

Q1: the date of publication and publisher



## المزارعون

In 1900, 40% of workers were farmers. They would have to do the fieldwork by hand or with horse-drawn equipment. Farmers' families would help feed themselves by also working in the field of agriculture. Nowadays, farmers use technology to make advances in producing more food for a growing world.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the pronoun "themselves" refer to?

- A. farmers
- B. farmers' families
- C. equipment
- D. workers

Q2: What is the wrong sentence according to the paragraph?

- A. Nowadays farmers use technology
- B. Farmers' families also worked in the field of agriculture
- C. Half of the farmers in 1900 were engaged in agriculture.
- D. Farmers used to work with their hand or with horse drawn equipment.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0q>



Answers:

Q1: farmers' families  
Q2: Half of the farmers in 1900 were engaged in agriculture



Yesterday, Mohamed, the manager of the repair store received a Thank you message from a customer. The customer came a week ago to fix his device as he found an application that he didn't download. Mohamed was the head of the team who worked on helping the customer.

First, they took the phone then they downloaded an antivirus on his mobile phone. The customer was happy and thanked them and he said he will recommend their service to others.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the relationship between Mohammed and the other workers?**

- A. He is their manager.
- B. He is their friend.
- C. He is their brother.
- D. He is their assistant.

**Q2: What was the message that the man sent to the shop?**

- A. complaint
- B. order
- C. return
- D. thank you

**Q3: What does the word "device" refer to?**

- A. mobile phone
- B. microwave
- C. laptop
- D. watch

**Q4: What was the problem with his device?**

- A. It wasn't working.
- B. It was old.
- C. They found an application he didn't download.
- D. There was no problem.

**Q5: What does the word "head" mean?**

- A. director - manager
- B. friend
- C. technician
- D. assistant

**Q6: What did they do for the man (which is true)?**

- A. They couldn't fix it.
- B. They downloaded an antivirus application.
- C. They gave him a new one.
- D. They downloaded the application again.

**Q7: What will the man do?**

- A. He will not come again.
- B. He will go to other shops.
- C. He will recommend the shop.
- D. He will return his device.

**Q8: What is true according to the passage?**

- A. The customer was not happy.
- B. They took the phone.
- C. Mohamed was the assistant.
- D. They couldn't help the customer.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0r>




**Answers:**

- Q1: He is their manager.
- Q2: thank you
- Q3: mobile phone
- Q4: They found an application he didn't download.
- Q5: director – manager
- Q6: They downloaded an antivirus application.
- Q7: He will recommend the shop.
- Q8: They took the phone.

**ID بطاقة شخصية**

Here is an ID card containing information regarding a person. Answer the questions from the ID.

	
Name	Al Shihri, Mohammad
Age	28
Nationality	Saudi
Job	Dentist

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the order of the information?**

- A. Name (Last, First name), Age, Nationality, Job
- B. Name (Last, First name), Nationality, Job, Age
- C. Age, Name (Last, First name), Job, Nationality
- D. Name (First, Last name), Age, Job, Nationality

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0s>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Name (Last, First name), Age, Nationality, Job

## السيارات

The table below demonstrates specifications for an item. Look at it and answer the question.

Model	2015
Number of cylinders	<b>Inline 4</b>
Fuel type	<b>Petrol</b>
Number of seats	<b>5</b>
Tire Condition	<b>New</b>

### Questions:

Q1. Whose specifications are these?

- A. houses
- B. cars
- C. phones
- D. bikes

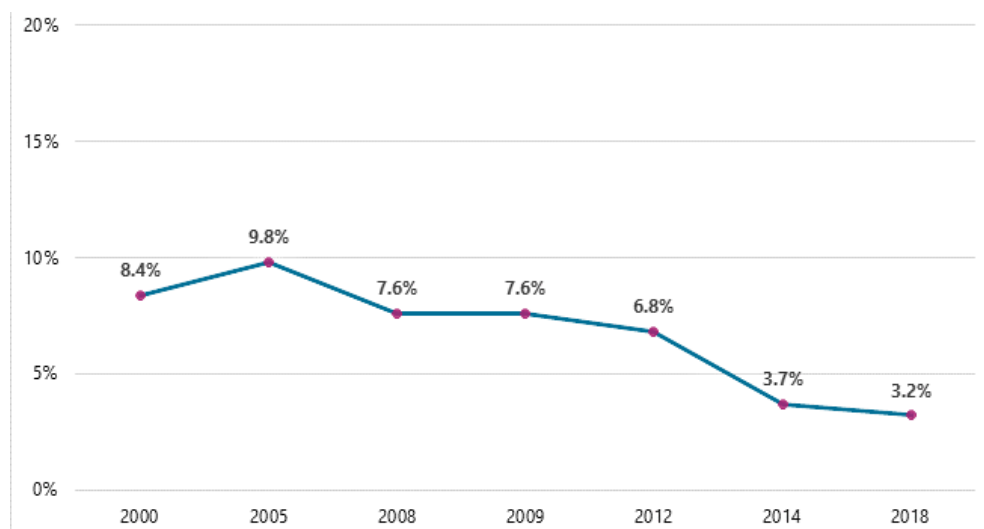
Answers:  
Q1: cars

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٧٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0t>



## التغطية الصحية

The graph below shows the health coverage throughout the years. Look at it and answer the questions.



## Questions:

Q1: In which year was the largest health coverage?

- A. 2000
- B. 2005
- C. 2003
- D. 2018

Answers:  
Q1: 2005

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0u>



Aerobic exercises increase a person's heart rate and breathing rate which consume more Oxygen. Examples of Aerobic exercise are walking and cycling. On the other hand, Anaerobic exercises, such as weightlifting, involve short bursts of intense activity which burns more fat.

## Questions:

Q1: Which of the following is an example of Aerobic exercise?

- A. weightlifting
- B. walking
- C. sprinting
- D. deadlifting

Q2: Which type consumes more Oxygen?

- A. aerobic
- B. anaerobic
- C. both
- D. none from the above

Q3: Which type burns more fat?

- A. aerobic
- B. anaerobic
- C. both
- D. none from above

Answers:  
Q1: walking  
Q2: aerobic  
Q3: anaerobic

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0v>







Bacteria are single-celled organisms. They usually cause diseases.

### Questions:

Q1: What do bacteria cause?

- A. poison
- B. death
- C. diseases
- D. healthy body

Answers:  
Q1: diseases

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0w>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## فقدان السمع

Hearing loss can have many different causes. One of the important causes is damaged hair cells inside one's ear. These cells can NOT regrow or regenerate, so it is 90% sure that the hearing loss is permanent.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the author's main purpose?

- A. to explain
- B. to inform
- C. to persuade
- D. to entertain

Q2: Which idea is mentioned in the text?

- A. Damaged hair cells cause hearing loss.
- B. 90% of people have hearing loss.
- C. Hearing loss is natural.
- D. Hearing loss is curable.

Q3: Which is true according to the text?

- A. Damaged cells can regenerate.
- B. Damaged cells need medicine.
- C. 90% hearing loss is caused by damaged cells.
- D. Damaged hair cells cannot regrow.

Answers:

Q1: to inform

Q2: Damaged hair cells cause hearing loss.

Q3: Damaged hair cells cannot regrow.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0x>



## الأبحاث وتمويلها

Research is important for the advancement of science. However, the public thinks that the industry only cares about money and wastes money. Also, they think that it is unlikely that the industry partners will share the research information that will make them lose money. But it is not the case as the industry tries to benefit the people. There are two types of research in terms of funding. The first is government-funded research which the public thinks as a waste of their tax money. They also say that not all evidence is considered to judge if the research is helpful. The second type is company-funded research which is generally less reliable than government-funded research as it depends on the company's profit. The public thinks that not all findings are released since companies only care about their profit.

## Questions:

### Q1: How does the public view the company-funded research

- A. The public thinks that the industry is doing well.
- B. The public thinks that the industries mainly care about money.
- C. The public is happy.
- D. The public thinks that the industry is not doing research.

### Q2: Which of the following is an opinion?

- A. The public was skeptical whether an industry partner could ever be trusted to release information that might hurt its profits.
- B. There are two types of research in terms of funding.
- C. The industry tries to benefit the people.
- D. The public trusts government-funded research.

### Q3: What can we understand from the passage about government funding research?

- A. The public thinks it is an investment.
- B. It is not helpful.
- C. The public thinks it is a waste of money.
- D. It is funded by companies.

### Q4: What can we understand about company-funded research?

- A. It is more reliable than government-funded research.
- B. It is less reliable than government-funded research.
- C. It is run by government.
- D. People can access all the information from this research.

### Q5: How are the opinion that "not all evidence is considered "and "not all findings are released" related?

- A. Both are examples of industry opinion.
- B. They are not related.
- C. Both are examples of public opinion about the types of research.
- D. Both support research funding.

#### Answers:

- Q1: The public thinks that the industries mainly care about money.
- Q2: The public was skeptical whether an industry partner could ever be trusted to release information that might hurt its profits.
- Q3: The public thinks it is a waste of money.
- Q4: It is less reliable than government-funded research
- Q5: Both are examples of public opinion about the types of research.

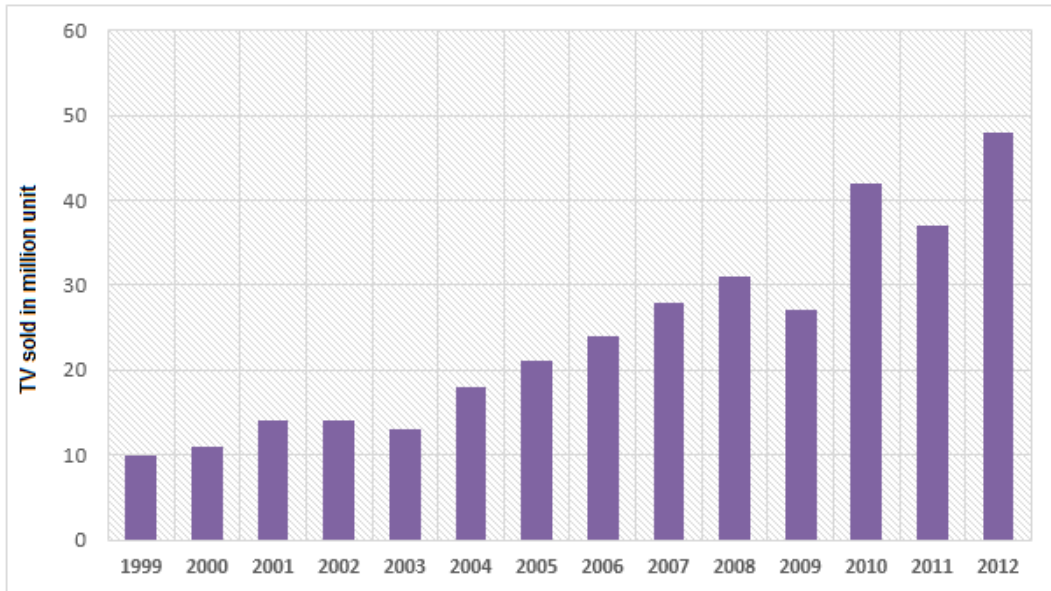
شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0y>





The graph below shows the sales of LG TVs over the years. Look at the graph and answer the question:



### Questions:

Q1: In 2007, How many units were sold?

- A. 28 million
- B. 10 million
- C. 50 million
- D. 20 million

Answers:

Q1: 28 million

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z0z>



The four main types of academic writing are descriptive, analytical, persuasive and critical. In descriptive/expository writing, the writer should describe an issue to the reader.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the main idea of the passage?

- A. Descriptive writing only
- B. History of Writing
- C. Academic writing used in Schools
- D. Academic writing uses different types of writing styles

**Q2: What does the paragraph say about expository/descriptive writing?**

- A. It is like analytical writing.
- B. It tells the writer to describe an issue to the reader.
- C. It tells the writer to criticize the reader.
- D. It tells the writer to analyze the data given to them.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z10>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Academic writing uses different types of writing styles
- Q2: It tells the writer to describe an issue to the reader.



**السرد**

1- Narration is the act of telling a story. The story that is being narrated can be real or fictional. There are four types of narratives: Linear Narrative, Non-linear Narrative, Quest Narrative and Viewpoint Narrative. Stories start with introductions and go on to conflict and the main storyline to achieve a certain value. They are written in different styles, as well.

2- Well written stories have some characteristics like: conflict, tension, surprise, extraordinary characters, etc.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What are the types of stories?**

- A. real only
- B. fictional only
- C. real or fictional
- D. academic

**Q2: Stories are written in \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. same style.
- B. different styles.
- C. narration only.
- D. books.

**Q3: What is the writer's main purpose?**

- A. to explain
- B. to inform
- C. to persuade
- D. to entertain

**Q4: What is the main idea in paragraph 2?**

- A. The definition of Narration
- B. The types of narratives
- C. The characteristics of a well-written story
- D. The styles of Stories

**Answers:**

- Q1: real or fictional
- Q2: different styles.
- Q3: to inform
- Q4: The characteristics of a well-written story



شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٨)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z11>



## المشروع

When starting a project, there are 2 features that are always there: administration and procurement. These two will help to start and continue until the goal is reached. The people who do the project's activities should be rewarded by not only salary but also extra benefits.

### Questions:

**Q1: What are the two important features for a project?**

- A. sales
- B. marketing
- C. procurement
- D. administration and procurement

**Q2: What should be the reward of the project's activities?**

- A. salary only
- B. salary and benefits
- C. benefits only
- D. more work.

**Answers:**  
Q1: administration and  
procurement  
Q2: salary and benefits

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٨٩)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z12>



## اضطراب وسواس قهري

1- Human's behavior is very unpredictable. Sometimes humans can behave normally and sometimes they show obsessive behavior. But what is certain is that the features of compulsive anxiety and phobias are present in everyone.

2- Obsessive thoughts and compulsive behavior negatively affect a person's daily life. An example for that is Howard Hughes who was a billionaire but suffered from anxiety and phobias. He was scared of germs and of dying at an early age as his mother had the same problem. For example, he wrote a staff manual on how to prevent stuff from getting on germs.

## Questions:

**Q1: What is the main topic of this passage?**

- A. A comparison of normal and obsessive behavior
- B. Human's behavior
- C. Howard Hughes
- D. Negative Emotions

**Q2: What is one important idea related to general anxiety and phobias mentioned In Paragraph (1)?**

- A. Features of compulsive behavior are limited to some people.
- B. It is very positive to have them.
- C. Features of compulsive behavior are present in everyone.
- D. People always have them.

**Q3: What important information about obsessive thoughts and compulsive behavior is expressed in Paragraph (2)?**

- A. They positively affect lives.
- B. They are good for the health.
- C. They negatively affect daily life.
- D. They consume a lot of energy.

**Q4: Why does the writer mention Howard Hughes?**

- A. He is a billionaire.
- B. He suffered from anxiety and phobias.
- C. His mom is dead.
- D. He was from the previous generation.

**Q5: What key information is given about Howard Hughes?**

- A. He lived a happy life.
- B. His mother had courage and no phobias.
- C. He was scared of germs and of dying at an early age.
- D. He did NOT feel anxiety his whole life.

**Q6: What is an example of Hughes obsessive behavior in the passage?**

- A. writing a staff manual
- B. speaking to himself
- C. writing random words
- D. talking to people

### Answers:

- Q1: A comparison of normal and obsessive behavior
- Q2: Features of compulsive behavior are present in everyone.
- Q3: They negatively affect daily life.
- Q4: He suffered from anxiety and phobias.
- Q5: He was scared of germs and of dying at an early age.
- Q6: writing a staff manual

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z13>







## النوم المنتظم

Adults are usually recommended to sleep between 6 to 8 hours regularly. Sleeping regularly like this will help you reduce stress, improve memory, regulate blood sugar, etc. However, not sleeping well will put you at risk of serious medical conditions.

### Questions:

**Q1: How long should adults sleep?**

- A. 1-2
- B. 3-6
- C. 6-8
- D. 8-12

**Q2: What is one of the most important advantages of regular sleep?**

- A. reducing stress
- B. increasing stress
- C. heart disease
- D. diabetes

**Q3: What is the main disadvantage of not having enough sleep?**

- A. improving memory
- B. serious medical conditions
- C. regulating blood sugar
- D. losing Weight

Answers:

Q1: 6-8

Q2: reducing stress

Q3: serious medical conditions

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z14>



## علم النفس

Psychology is a very deep subject and all our knowledge of it comes from experience. People who study this field are called psychologists. Psychologists provide treatment to the people who are unhappy in their lives. People feel very happy because they talk and deal with psychologists. Some might think this is an easy job. But it is very difficult as it requires field research.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does the writer think about our knowledge of psychology?**

- A. It is very deep.
- B. We know a lot.
- C. It is from experience.
- D. Reading books is helpful.

**Q2: What do psychologists do to help people who are unhappy in their lives?**

- A. They give them medicine.
- B. They provide them with treatment services.
- C. They talk to them and ignore them.
- D. They ask for money

**Q3: Why does the writer use the word "because"?**

- A. to give further information
- B. to contradict the dealing of the people with the psychologist
- C. to explain the reason for people talking
- D. to explain the result of people talking and dealing with psychologists

**Q4: Why is the work of most psychologists difficult?**

- A. It needs field research.
- B. It is a guessing game.
- C. It is easy.
- D. It needs you to be in office.

**Q5: Which word can we use to replace the word "But"?**

- A. also
- B. however
- C. moreover
- D. when

**Answers:**

- Q1: It is from experience.
- Q2: They provide them with treatment services.
- Q3: to explain the result of people talking and dealing with psychologists
- Q4: It needs field research.
- Q5: however

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z15>



Africa in general is a very poor continent. The children in Africa need better food since most of them die because of hunger. It was researched and tested that genetically modified bananas with added vitamins can save African children's lives.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the writer's main purpose?**

- A. to explain
- B. to inform
- C. to persuade
- D. to entertain

**Q2: What is one important idea that the writer mentions?**

- A. The food in Africa is good.
- B. That children in Africa need better food.
- C. Africa is very rich.
- D. Africa has poisonous bananas

**Q3: What is one important idea that the writer mentions?**

- A. The bananas killed African children.
- B. Bananas are owned by US.
- C. Those genetically modified bananas may save lives.
- D. Bananas are harmful because they have vitamins.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z16>



Answers:

Q1: to inform

Q2: That children in Africa  
need better food

Q3: Those genetically modified  
bananas may save lives

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



There are two types of software that we use. The first is open-source software which can be modified by anyone. Internet helped in developing this type of software. The biggest advantage of open-source software is that bugs get fixed quickly. Examples of this type are Firefox and Apache. The second type is closed-source software which is privately owned by companies and you can get technical support from them which is a big benefit.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What helped developing open-source software?

- A. developers
- B. people
- C. internet access
- D. computers

#### Q2: What is one of the benefits of open-source software?

- A. a lot of bugs.
- B. quick bug fixing.
- C. slow bug fixing.
- D. technical support from company

#### Q3: What are two examples of open-source software?

- A. Firefox and Apache
- B. Chrome and Google
- C. Safari and Xcode
- D. Microsoft and Explorer

#### Q4: What is one of the benefits of closed-source software?

- A. bad technical support
- B. open for editing.
- C. easy to hack
- D. technical support from the company

#### Answers:

- Q1: internet access
- Q2: quick bug fixing
- Q3: Firefox and Apache
- Q4: technical support from the company

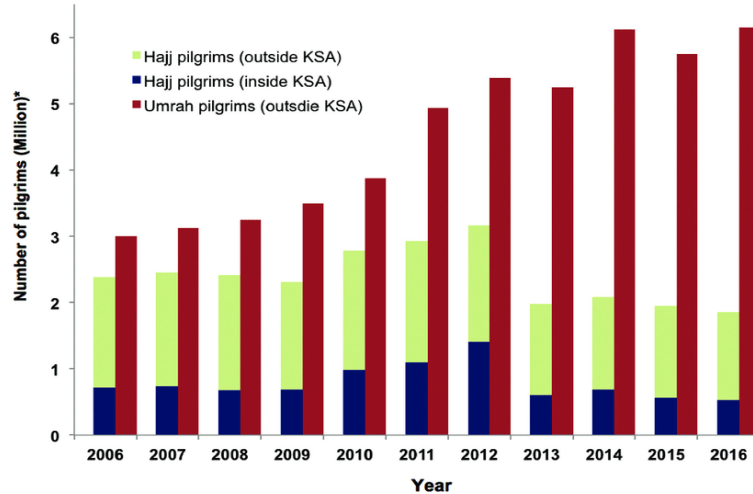
شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z17>





## رسم بياني للحجاج

The graph below shows the Hajj and Umrah pilgrims' statistics. Look at the graph and answer the questions:



### Questions:

Q1: In which year was the largest number of Hajj pilgrims from outside?

- A. 2013
- B. 2016
- C. 2014
- D. 2010

Q2: In which year was the largest number of Hajj pilgrims from inside?

- A. 2006
- B. 2012
- C. 2016
- D. 2009

Answers:  
Q1: 2010  
Q2: 2012

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z18>



## الطريقة العلمية

1- The scientific method is process which helps solve a problem. Its steps are: 1) make an observation, 2) ask a question, 3) create a hypothesis, 4) make a prediction, 5) test the prediction, and 6) draw conclusions.

2- Observation is a very important step in the scientific method and it has 2 types. The qualitative observations are the first. They explain what happens by carefully watching things and using the five sensory organs. They also describe properties or occurrences in ways that do not rely on numbers.



3- On the other hand, quantitative observations, which is the second type, are measurements that consist of both a number and a unit like 4kg.

4- From our observation we can get a hypothesis, which is the real start of scientists' search for a solution. That's why observation is the base of the solution of any problem.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: What does Paragraph (1) say about the scientific method?**

- A. It is made up of five different procedures.
- B. It is made up of six different procedures.
- C. It is NOT important to follow.
- D. It does NOT help solve a problem.

**Q2: What does Paragraph (2) say about qualitative observations?**

- A. They do NOT help reaching for a solution.
- B. They explain what happens by giving number.
- C. They explain what happens by carefully watching things.
- D. They are very difficult to preform.

**Q3: Which sentence gives the main idea of Paragraph (2)?**

- A. Qualitative observations describe properties or occurrences in ways that do not rely on numbers.
- B. Qualitative observations describe properties or occurrences in ways that rely on numbers.
- C. Quantitative observations describe properties in ways that do not rely on numbers.
- D. Quantitative observations describe properties in ways that rely on numbers.

**Q4: Which sentence gives the main idea of Paragraph (3)?**

- A. Qualitative observations are measurements.
- B. Qualitative observations are NOT measurements.
- C. Quantitative observations are NOT measurements.
- D. Quantitative observations are measurements, which by definition consist of both a number and a unit.

**Q5: What does Paragraph (4) say about hypothesis?**

- A. It is where scientists end their search.
- B. It is where they make observation.
- C. It is where scientists start their search.
- D. It is NOT important for scientific method.

**Q6: What is the main idea of the passage?**

- A. Observations are an important step in the scientific method.
- B. Scientific method does NOT solve problems.
- C. Asking a question is NOT a step in the scientific method.
- D. Qualitative observation is more important than Quantitative observation.

### Answers:

- Q1: It is made up of six different procedures.
- Q2: They explain what happens by carefully watching things.
- Q3: Qualitative observations describe properties or occurrences in ways that do not rely on numbers.
- Q4: Quantitative observations are measurements, which by definition consist of both a number and a unit.
- Q5: It is where scientists start their search.
- Q6: Observations are an important step in the scientific method.





شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٧)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z19>



## قانون التعاقد

Contract law is an area of law that involves agreements between people, businesses, and groups.

### Questions:

Q1: The word "agreements" is closest in meaning to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. conflict.
- B. arrangements.
- C. discord.
- D. opposition.

Answers:  
Q1: arrangements

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٩٩)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z1a>



## الحبل الشوكي

Have you ever wondered how your brain can order you hand to move? This is exactly what the spinal cord does as it consists of nerves that carry the information up and down through neural paths between the brain and the rest of the body. So, when you touch something hot your sensory neurons and interneurons send information to your brain which makes you take your hand away. However, if the spinal cord suffers a series of injuries, your brain will stop receiving information.

### Questions:

Q1: What helps information travel up and down the spine?

- A. cells
- B. neural paths
- C. hands
- D. brain

Q2: What eventually makes you take your hand away from something hot?

- A. sensory neurons and interneurons
- B. spinal cord
- C. your hand
- D. kidneys

**Q3: When would your brain stop receiving information from the spinal cord?**

- A. If there were serious damage to the spinal cord.
- B. If you decide NOT to receive it.
- C. If you get a knee injury.
- D. If you break your bones.

**Q4: The word "connecting" is closest in meaning to?**

- A. dismembering
- B. splitting
- C. joining
- D. destroying

**Answers:**

- Q1: neural paths
- Q2: sensory neurons and interneurons
- Q3: If there were serious damage to the spinal cord.
- Q4: joining

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1b>



Siberia had many problems and they increased because of the war in Russia which was led by Stalin and Lenin. One of the problems in Siberia was the lack of housing. Workers did not have homes but it was solved by Stalin building houses in Siberia. Later, Lenin founded an association and became its head.

**Questions:**

**Q1: How was the workers' problem solved in Siberia?**

- A. He killed people.
- B. He destroyed houses in Siberia.
- C. He made houses in Siberia.
- D. He did NOT do anything.

**Q2: Who founded the association?**

- A. Siberian people
- B. Lenin
- C. Siberian workers
- D. Stalin

**Answers:**

- Q1: He made houses in Siberia
- Q2: Lenin

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1d>



## نظام التشغيل

I had a computer at home but its operating system (OS) was infected with a virus. I complained to the company that it was attacked by a virus and they told me that the OS worked like other computer software and it could be damaged as well.

### Questions:

**Q1: What was the writer's main purpose?**

- A. to describe
- B. to complain
- C. to narrate
- D. to appreciate

**Q2: What is one important idea that the writer mentions?**

- A. The OS worked like other computer software.
- B. The OS can't be attacked.
- C. The OS does NOT work like other computer software.
- D. OS and software are the same.

### Answers:

Q1: to complain  
Q2: The OS worked like other computer software.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1e>



## دورة الماء

Water goes through a full cycle. Liquid water evaporates into air, condenses to form clouds, and precipitates back to earth in the form of rain. Building dams affects this cycle by increasing evaporation. Moreover, when there isn't enough vegetation, it **impacts** evaporation and causes its **reduction**.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is one important effect of building dams?**

- A. a rise in evaporation
- B. a fall in evaporation
- C. no effect
- D. destroys water cycle

**Q2: What causes a reduction in evaporation?**

- A. a lot of vegetation
- B. not enough vegetation
- C. building a dam
- D. rain

Q3: The word "impact" is closest in meaning to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. effect.
- B. add.
- C. remove.
- D. help.

Q4: The word "reduction" is closest in meaning to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. fall.
- B. increase.
- C. add.
- D. effect.

Answers:

- Q1: a rise in evaporation
- Q2: not enough vegetation
- Q3: effect.
- Q4: fall.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1f>



The Great Hunger or Irish Potato Famine was a period of mass starvation and disease in Ireland that brought about a lot of deaths and made many people leave the country. While all this happened, the British landowners hadn't run out of their good crops **yet**. The Irish created the Fenian Brotherhood to fight back against the British. One of their leaders issued the "Irish Question" which divided British people and created problems until a solution was found. Prime Minister Gladstone tried to help Irish farmers through new rent and tax laws.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the paragraph say about the Great Hunger?

- A. It was a peaceful period.
- B. It brought about a lot of deaths and made many Irish people leave their country.
- C. It happened in England.
- D. People did NOT die in this event.

Q2: Why does the writer use the word "Yet"?

- A. to show that British landowners sold good crops while people were hungry
- B. to show that British landowners were hungry
- C. to show that British landowners did NOT have any good crops
- D. to show that Irish people had good crops

Q3: How did the Irish deal with the problems that followed the great Hunger?

- A. They made a lot of farms.
- B. They begged the British for food.
- C. They created the Fenian Brotherhood to fight back against the British.
- D. They bought new farms and planted potatoes.

**Q4: What does the writer think about the "Irish question"?**

- A. He believes that it divided English people and created problems until a solution was found.
- B. He believes that people didn't care about it.
- C. He believes that it made the Irish and the British closer.
- D. He believes that it made the British feel threatened.

**Q5: How did Prime Minister Gladstone deal with the Irish question?**

- A. He ignored it.
- B. He denied it and fought against the Irish.
- C. He tried to help Irish farmers through new rent and tax laws.
- D. He resigned from his position.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1h>



**Answers:**

- Q1: It brought about a lot of deaths and made many Irish people leave their country.
- Q2: to show that British landowners sold good crops while people were hungry
- Q3: They created the Fenian Brotherhood to fight back against the British.
- Q4: He believes that it divided English people and created problems until a solution was found.
- Q5: He tried to help Irish farmers through new rent and tax laws.



Website Cookies are files created by websites you visit. They make your online experience easier by saving browsing information which is more secure and they protect your privacy.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the passage mainly talking about?**

- A. Cookies are secure and they protect your privacy.
- B. Cookies are viruses.
- C. Cookies share your data to hackers.
- D. Cookies are unsafe.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1i>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Cookies are secure and they protect your privacy.

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## الحفاظ على الموطن

Preserving habitat is very important for life to exist on Earth without facing extinction. That's why ecologists concentrated on protecting the Ecosystems to help maintain every creature's habitat. This can only build on trust from the public.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the closest meaning to the word "extinction"?

- A. creation
- B. destruction
- C. build
- D. start

Q2: What is the closest meaning to the word "concentrated"?

- A. distracted
- B. opened
- C. emphasized
- D. left

Q3: The word "trust" means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. intention
- B. circumstance
- C. independent
- D. guarantee

Answers:

Q1: destruction  
Q2: emphasized  
Q3: intention

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٠٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1j>





## النفط المستورد لأمريكا

U.S. Imports from Saudi Arabia of Crude Oil	
Year	Thousand Barrels per Day
2000	18,000
2001	19,000
2002	18,000
2003	21,000
2004	18,000
2005	17,000
2006	17,000
2007	17,000
2008	18,000
2009	12,000
2010	13,000

### Questions:

Q1: How much crude oil did the USA import every day in 2007?

- A. 17,000,000 barrels
- B. 12,000,000 barrels
- C. 9,000,000 barrels
- D. 21,000,000 barrels

Q2: In which year were crude oil imports to the USA from Saudi Arabia the highest?

- A. 2005
- B. 2010
- C. 2003
- D. 2001

Answers:

Q1: 17,000,000 barrels  
Q2: 2003

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1k>



Mars was discovered just five years ago.



### Questions:

**Q1: When did the scientists discover Mars?**

- A. exactly five years ago
- B. less than five years
- C. more than five years
- D. six years ago

**Answers:**  
Q1: exactly five years ago

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1l>



## المنطقتين A&B

There were two areas A and B but animals in both areas spent time outside of their home to find plants and food.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is true about A and B?**

- A. The animals spent little time outside home.
- B. The animals spent most of the time outside home.
- C. The animals didn't spend time outside home.
- D. The animals searched for fun outside home.

**Answers:**  
Q1: The animals spent most of the time outside home

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1m>



## القانون الأمريكي

The common law in the USA is much more caring than other countries' laws. So, no comparison should be held between them and other countries.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the writer's purpose?**

- A. to create conflict
- B. to compare
- C. to describe
- D. to give information

**Answers:**  
Q1: to compare



## تحليل التكاليف والفوائد

title	Amount
Cost	200 USD
Benefit	2 USD
Tax	2 USD
Net Benefit	0 USD

### Questions:

Q1: What is the value of net benefit?

- A. 5 USD
- B. 2 USD
- C. no change
- D. 200 USD

Answers:  
Q1: No change



## الضرائب

There are several types of taxes and the excise tax is one of them. Excise Tax is a form of indirect tax levied on specific goods like Cigarettes, drinks and tobacco.

### Questions:

Q1: In which of the following are examples of excise tax?

- A. cigarettes, drinks and tobacco.
- B. cigarettes and services.
- C. books.
- D. services.

Answers:  
Q1: cigarettes, drinks and tobacco





## الموسوعة Wikipedia

Wikipedia is the best open-source platform to share information and review details about something. One the best features is that anyone can edit texts and update them.

### Questions:

**Q1: Why do we use Wikipedia?**

- A. research
- B. review
- C. assignment
- D. entertainment

**Q2: What is the most exciting feature of Wikipedia?**

- A. no editing
- B. editing texts
- C. no images
- D. old platform

**Answers:**  
Q1: review  
Q2: editing texts

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1q>



## الثورة الصناعية البريطانية

1- Currently, Britain, which is called England now, is one of the strongest countries in the world. And this because after Britain went through a shocking change.

2- Before the industrial revolution people used to fight for work and making a living. They struggled to provide food for their families.

3- The Industrial Revolution began in Great Britain and many of the technological and architectural innovations were of British origin. By the mid-18th century Britain was the world's leading commercial nation, controlling a global trading empire

### Questions:

**Q1: Which sentence is the main idea of the passage?**

- A. Britain is currently poor.
- B. How Britain struggled to make money
- C. How Britain achieved an economical change and global position
- D. Britain whole history.

**Q2: Which is the main idea of the paragraph (1)?**

- A. Britain used to be the strongest.
- B. Britain was NOT the strongest country in the world.
- C. Britain was the strongest country in the world.
- D. England was weak.

**Answers:**

Q1: How Britain achieved an economical change and global position  
Q2: Britain was the strongest country in the world.  
Q3: Fighting for working and living  
Q4: Many of the technological and architectural innovations were of British origin.

**Q3: Which is the main idea of the paragraph (2)?**

- A. A success story
- B. Fighting for working and living
- C. Easy life for the British
- D. Food and farms

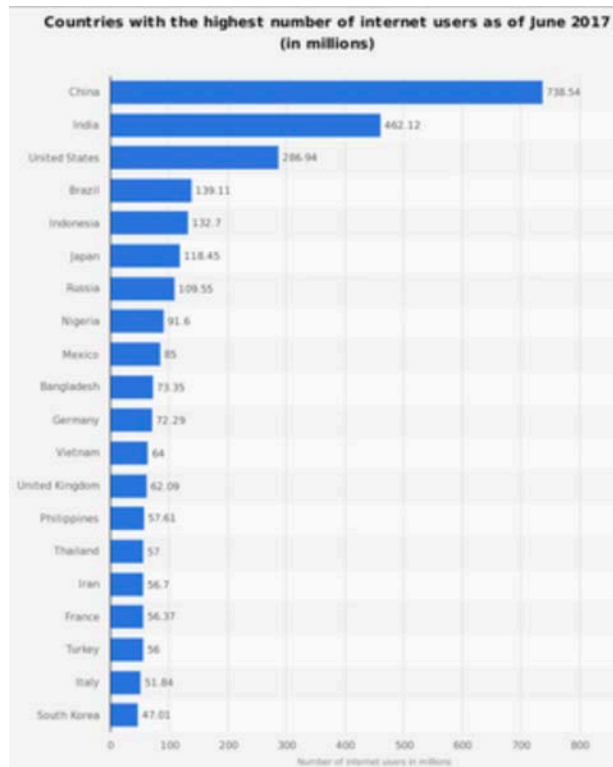
**Q4: Which is the main idea of the paragraph (3)?**

- A. Many of the technological and architectural innovations were NOT of British origin.
- B. Many of the technological and architectural innovations were of British origin.
- C. How Britain struggled to make money
- D. Britain is a small country now.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1r>



رسم بياني على الانترنت



**Questions:**

**Q1: In June 2017, the number of people who have used the internet in Germany is?**

- A. 25 million
- B. 72 million
- C. 123 million
- D. 10 million

Q2: In June 2017, the number of people who have used the internet in China is?

- A. 143 million
- B. 293 million
- C. 740 million
- D. 300 million

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١١٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1s>



Answers:

Q1: 72 million

Q2: 740 million

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## فراولة كاليفورنيا

California's deep culture of environmentalism have turned to organic strawberries, which they see as a more sustainable option. As conventional growers took note of this vibrant market, organic strawberry production rose fivefold between 2000 and 2012. The chemical is a known neurotoxin and carcinogen. They used a toxic chemical that cause disease which is called methyl iodide.

### Questions:

**Q1: Which chemical used for planting strawberries causes diseases?**

- A. methyl iodide
- B. methyl bromide
- C. Verticillium dahlia
- D. Fusarium

**Q2: When did organic strawberry production rose fivefold?**

- A. between 2001-2005
- B. between 2000-2012
- C. in 2000 only
- D. in 2012 only

Answers:

Q1: methyl iodide

Q2: between 2000-2012

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1t>



## الشحنات والتغليف

Amazon is one of the leading online shopping platforms. Shoppers usually pass by 300 items per minute in its apps. Packaging is important as it holds and protects the product. It has made a contract with 3 companies and one of them is Heinz. Heinz revolutionized the condiments industry by changing the ketchup bottle shape and design. Through this it increased its sales by 12%.

### Questions:

**Q1: How many companies is Amazon working with?**

- A. 1
- B. 2
- C. 3
- D. 4

**Q2: What is the main function of packaging?**

- A. easy to carry
- B. to hold and protect the product
- C. for design only
- D. to make it heavy

**Q3: How many items do shoppers pass in a minute?**

- A. 150
- B. 200
- C. 300
- D. 100

**Q4: How did Heinz revolutionize the condiments industry?**

- A. by giving extra products
- B. by adding more quantity
- C. by changing the ketchup bottle
- D. by changing the name

**Q5: What percentage increase in sales did Heinz make?**

- A. 8%
- B. 22%
- C. 5%
- D. 12%

**Answers:**

Q1: 3

Q2: to hold and protect the product

Q3: 300

Q4: by changing the ketchup bottle

Q5: 12%

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1u>



Air pollution is a very dangerous phenomenon, especially in this age where air pollutants are everywhere. When we think about air pollution, we always think about the outside and atmosphere air pollution, which is just the smaller part of the air pollution that is harming us. The other part is indoor air pollution. This type of pollution is very dangerous as research shows that people spend 90% of their time staying at home. So, if the indoor air is polluted, we are in a continuous harmful environment. One of the main reasons for indoor air pollution is lack of fresh air in the house. Homes should have a proper ventilation system that allows the fresh air from outside to come inside and the bad air to go outside. However, this in itself is an issue as people tend to save energy by not allowing hot air from outside to come in as the air conditioners have to exert more energy to cool the house. Therefore, all the bad air is kept inside the house which causes the indoor air pollution.

### Questions:

**Q1: How much time do people spend inside their homes?**

- A. 10%
- B. 30%
- C. 90%
- D. 40%



Q2: The bad air is kept inside houses because \_\_\_\_\_

- A. people want to save energy.
- B. the fresh air goes out.
- C. people stay inside their home.
- D. there is a lot of fresh air.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1v>



Answers:  
 Q1: 90%  
 Q2: people want to save energy.



## الدمية الروسية

1- The first Russian wooden doll set was carved in 1890 by Vasily Zvyozdochkin at the Children's Education Workshop and created by Sergey Malyutin, a folk crafts painter on the Abramtsevo estate of Savva Mamontov. Mamontov's brother, Anatoly Ivanovich Mamontov (1839 – 1905) founded the Children's Education Workshop to make and sell toys for children. Malyutin painted the doll set. Malyutin's doll set included eight dolls: the mother which was the outermost doll. The dolls inside were her children, girls and boys, and a new-born. The workshop closed in the late 1890s, but the matryoshka legacy moved to Sergiyev Posad, a Russian city noted for toy-making since the 14<sup>th</sup> century.

2- The origin of Russian dolls is unknown. It is believed that Zvyozdochkin and Malyutin were inspired by the Honshu doll, named after the main island of Japan where the first doll was created. The doll is described as either a spherical, hollow daruma doll depicting a bald old Buddhist monk or a Seven Lucky Gods nesting doll.

### Questions:

Q1: The best title for the passage is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Russian Wooden Figures.
- B. Arts and Craft.
- C. Children's Toys.
- D. Dolls.

Q2: The dolls were first made in \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Russia.
- B. United States.
- C. Japan.
- D. Mexico.

Answers:  
 Q1: Russian Wooden Figures.  
 Q2: Japan.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1w>



## الصيد الجائر

1- Hunting is the practice of seeking, pursuing and capturing, or killing wildlife or feral animals. People tend to over hunt animals for different purposes, but this causes a lot of issues. Today, some types of animals are endangered. This means there are very few animals of that kind left on Earth. The animals could face extinction. When animal species go extinct, they are gone forever, and this can cause a lot of issues.

2- The most common reasons for people to kill animals are to remove predators dangerous to humans or domestic animals and eliminate pests and nuisance animals that damage crops or spread diseases. But even killing these harmful animals is very dangerous as it affects the food chain for all living creatures. Consider the food chain as all the plant and animal species create intricate webs of wildlife, with all the species dependent on one another it becomes important for our planet to survive and thrive.

### Questions:

Q1: The pronoun "they" in paragraph (1) refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. plants.
- B. humans.
- C. pests.
- D. animal species.

Q2: Killing harmful animals is bad because \_\_\_\_\_

- A. it affects the food chain.
- B. it increases disease.
- C. it causes fires.
- D. it is beneficial for humans.

Answers:

Q1: animal species.

Q2: it affects the food chain.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1x>



## العشب

Herbs are a widely distributed and widespread group of plants. What other plant would take the football, rugby, hurling, bicycles, drought, flood, general abuse and be chopped back constantly to the ground throughout the year. And through all this, it is pretty uncomplaining and asking for very little if anything in return. Herbs are largely made of lignin which are grass plant cells. These cells are usually put under water pressure which makes the Herbs strong and sturdy. That's why herbs can make strong fibers and can be stepped on or torn without dying quickly.

### Questions:

Q1: Herbs are strong because their cells are \_\_\_\_\_

- A. pressurized by water.
- B. largely made of lignin.
- C. made of water.
- D. used for medical purposes.

Answers

Q1: pressurized by water

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1y>



### البرنامج الجديد

Mr. Smith, who is in charge of the Department, announced the launch of the new program. Some people from the department had some contradictory opinions regarding that.

### Questions:

Q1: Some people had contradictory opinions regarding \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the new program.
- B. the department.
- C. Mr. Smith.
- D. the people.

Answers:

Q1: the new program.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z1z>



### حكمة قيمة النعم

When the well is dry, we know the worth of water.

### Questions:

Q1: This sentence means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. nothing lasts forever. Thus, everything is bound to end.
- B. when something is not available, we know its value.
- C. we should start water business.
- D. water is a great resource.

Answers:

Q1: when something is not available, we know its value.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٢٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z20>





## الدرجات النارية

Airplanes are not as dangerous as motorcycle.

### Questions:

Q1: This sentence means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. airplanes are more dangerous than motorcycles.
- B. airplanes are less dangerous than motorcycles.
- C. motorcycles are not dangerous.
- D. airplanes are the same as motorcycles.

Answers:

Q1: airplanes are less dangerous than motorcycles.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z21>



## داخل الفصول

Look at the Photo. In Pairs, ask questions and answer them.

### Questions:

Q1: This text is found in a \_\_\_\_\_

- A. classroom.
- B. shop.
- C. office.
- D. supermarket

Answers:

Q1: classroom.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z22>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا





## الشرح والتعريف

The contract will seek to define the client's obligations.

### Questions:

Q1: The word "define" in paragraph means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. answer.
- B. explain.
- C. put.
- D. write.

Answers:  
Q1: explain.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z23>



## مملكة سبأ

The Kingdom of Sheba is an ancient Arab kingdom. It was the most powerful tribal union in ancient Yemen. Balqis was the queen of the Kingdom of Sheba mentioned in the Bible and the Qur'an. This woman is a source of pride for the Yemenis. Modern archaeological research has proven beyond any doubt that the homeland of the Kingdom of Sheba was in Yemen, although no trace of that queen has been found in it.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the best title for the passage?

- A. Yemen
- B. The Kings of Sheba
- C. Prophet Solomon
- D. Sheba and Balqis

Answers:  
Q1: Sheba and Balqis.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z24>



## القوة

Janet has a confident and strong character and she has no problem to express her views. So, people around her made her their leader. When she heard about the death of two citizens that resulted from the hospital staff's negligence, she asked in a forceful way for their arrest and trial.

## Questions:

Q1: What does the word (express) mean?

- A. explain
- B. ask
- C. know
- D. think

Q2: What does the word (forceful) mean?

- A. smart
- B. powerful
- C. mindful
- D. nicely

Answers:  
Q1: explain  
Q2: powerful

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z25>



When you eat, the food first enters your mouth. You chew and swallow the food. Next, it enters your stomach from which it moves down into your small intestines. Then, it passes into your large intestines. Later, it gets out of your body when you go to the bathroom.

## Questions:

Q1: Where does food immediately go after being chewed?

- A. stomach
- B. mouth
- C. small intestines
- D. large intestine.

Answers:  
Q1: stomach

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z26>



Coffee shops and cafés are big business in the Middle East, for example: in Egypt, Saudi Arabia, Palestine, and the UAE. Growth is high and competition is fierce, but unlike most major markets, cafés and coffee shop chains are both finding impressive growth.



### Questions:

Q1: Based on the text, cafes are popular in \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the Middle East.
- B. the world.
- C. Europe.
- D. Africa.

Answers:  
Q1: the Middle East.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z27>



Dave is in the three-student team that won an award.

### Questions:

Q1: Who won the award?

- A. Dave alone.
- B. a team of three students.
- C. Dave and three students.
- D. Dave and three teams.

Answers:  
Q1: a team of three students.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٣٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z28>



Dave and his childhood friend, Tommy, work at a construction site. They were in the final stages of building a house. Tommy was about to paint the roof while Dave was fixing the electric plugs. Tommy put the ladder to climb but because it was very old, he asked Dave to hold it for him until he finished the ceiling. Dave looked at him and said "I'm sorry; can't you see I am working?", and he continued with fixing the plugs.

### Questions:

Q1: What was Dave's response?

- A. I'm tired.
- B. I'm working.
- C. I'll help you in a minute.
- D. I don't know how to help you.

Answers:  
Q1: I am working.



## ايميل شكر

Dear Mr. Saud,

This year, I struggled to take the class seriously because of the problems I was having at home. You never gave up on me, and I want to thank you for being the best teacher. I will always remember you.

### Questions:

Q1: Who is the message addressed to?

- A. his dad
- B. his teacher
- C. his classmate
- D. his school.

Answers:  
Q1: his teacher.



## آدم ليس طويل كإريك

Adam is not as tall as Erich.

### Questions:

Q1: What do you understand from this sentence?

- A. Adam is taller than Erich.
- B. Erich is taller than Adam.
- C. Erich is as tall as Adam.
- D. Both Adam and Erich are short.

Answers:  
Q1: Erich is taller than Adam.



صورة تحذيرية



Questions:

Q1: What should drivers NOT do when they see this sign?

- A. Drive fast.
- B. Drive Slow.
- C. Open the car lights.
- D. Stop Completely

Answers:  
Q1: Drive fast.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2c>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## الاستبيانات

This year, the Office of Admission and Registration at our university, with the help of the professors, distributed a questionnaire to the students to answer. The questionnaire aims at studying the students' academic activities and course participation.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who should respond to the questionnaires?**

- A. the professors
- B. the students
- C. both students and professors
- D. the Office of Admission and Registration

**Answers:**  
Q1: the students

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2d>



## البطاريق

Biologists in New Zealand are baffled by the sudden death of a large number of the world's rarest species of penguin. Scientists' examinations showed no sign of poisoning by heavy metals or pesticides, nor was there any sign of a virus. They still don't know what killed the penguins.

### Questions:

**Q1: What did the scientists discover about the death of penguins?**

- A. The penguins were poisoned.
- B. A virus killed them.
- C. Pesticides were the reason they died.
- D. Scientists don't know what killed them.

**Answers:**  
Q1: Scientists don't know what killed them.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2e>





## عبارة تحذيرية



### Questions:

Q1: What do you understand from this sentence sign?

- A. The road opens from 8 pm till 5 am.
- B. It's an idiom that means you won't make it.
- C. You can't use the road.
- D. You can drive there if you have a permission.

Answers:

Q1: You can't use the road.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2f>



## دعوة لحفل تخرج

A young lady went shopping for a dress, a bag and some shoes for her friend's party but she only had 500 riyals. She bought a dress and shoes which cost 450 riyals. What she had left were 50 riyals. She was surprised to see a matching bag which cost 7.99 riyals. She couldn't believe herself and bought it; she still had 42 riyals left.

### Questions:

Q1: How much was the bag?

- A. It was about 8 Riyals.
- B. It was 500 riyals.
- C. It was 450 riyals.
- D. It was 42 riyals.

Answers:

Q1: It was about 8 Riyals.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2g>





## حيوان الليمور

Lemurs are mammals. They are divided into 8 families and consist of 15 genera, and around 100 existing species. They live only on Madagascar Island. Long-tailed lemurs are the most existing lemurs. They chiefly live on trees and are active at night.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the pronoun "they" mean?

- A. species.
- B. lemurs.
- C. large eyes.
- D. long-tailed lemurs.

Answers:  
Q1: long-tailed lemurs

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٦)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2h>



## الحج

Hajj is the annual pilgrimage to Makah. It is one of the most massive gathering events in the world. Every year around 3 million Muslims across the globe visit Makah to perform Hajj. A survey that studied the numbers of pilgrims from 2003 to 2010 shows a gradual increase in the numbers of pilgrims. The largest number of pilgrims from outside was in 2010, with 1799601 pilgrims compared to 989798 pilgrims who were from inside Saudi Arabia with a percentage of 35%.

### Questions:

Q1: In which year was the largest number of pilgrims from outside Saudi Arabia?

- A. 2005
- B. 2006
- C. 2010
- D. 2009

Q2: What was the percentage of pilgrims from inside the kingdom?

- A. 3%
- B. 35%
- C. 5%
- D. 9%

Answers:  
Q1: 2010  
Q2: 35%

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2i>





## مادة انجليزي ١٣٤

English 134

Pre- requirements: English 133

Content: vocabulary, writing, grammar.

### Questions:

**Q1: When are you allowed to take this class?**

- A. When you complete English 133.
- B. When you study the vocabulary.
- C. When you can write simple sentences.
- D. When you complete English 134.

**Q2: What does this course teach?**

- A. literature, vocabulary and grammar
- B. grammar, writing and speaking
- C. vocabulary, reading comprehension and literature
- D. vocabulary, writing and grammar

**Answers:**

Q1: When you complete English 133.

Q2: Vocabulary, writing and grammar.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٨)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2j>



## قائمة أسعار الوجبات

- 1. Small Pizza= 15 riyals.
- 2. Rice and Meat= 20 riyals.
- 3. Cheese Sandwich and Pepsi= 12 riyals.
- 4. French Fries and Cola= 11 riyals.
- 5. Chicken Sandwich= 9.5 riyals.

### Questions:

**Q1: You have only 10 riyals, what meal can you buy?**

- A. Small Pizza
- B. Chicken Sandwich
- C. French Fries and Cola
- D. Rice and Meat

**Answers:**

Q1: Chicken Sandwich

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٤٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2k>







## أم منشغلة مع أطفالها

A mother of 3, Janet, has a very busy routine. She wakes up at about 6 am to prepare her children's breakfast and lunch boxes. Then she wakes her children at about 6:30. During their breakfast, she makes sure their bags are ready. When her kids finish their breakfast, she helps them to get dressed. At about 7:30, she drives them to school. When she goes back home, she starts some house work. She does the dishes, tidies the living room and washes the floor.

### Questions:

#### Q1: How is Janet?

- A. busy
- B. happy
- C. sad
- D. angry

#### Q2: An example of housework?

- A. washing the floor
- B. studying for the children
- C. going shopping
- D. sitting with her family

Answers:

Q1: busy

Q2: washing the floor

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2l>



## وكالة سفر

We are a small company committed to giving you a creative and unforgettable experience starting from our comfortable and safe fleet of aircrafts. Relax, enjoy and leave the planning to us! We offer customized personalized tours experiences, completely catered to your preferences!

### Questions:

#### Q1: This travel agency offers journeys through \_\_\_\_\_

- A. land.
- B. air.
- C. sea.
- D. train.

#### Q2: What kind of services do they offer?

- A. development services
- B. community services
- C. old services
- D. personalized services

Answers:

Q1: air.

Q2: personalized services



شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2m>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## عزومة على العشاء

Omar sent to his friend, Ali, a letter in which he wrote, "Dear Ali, I would like to invite you to dinner Friday night. It would be great if you could come. Be sure to reply before tonight."

### Questions:

#### Q1: When is dinner?

- A. tonight
- B. today
- C. Friday night
- D. Friday afternoon

#### Q2: What did Omar want Ali to do?

- A. to write an email
- B. to reply
- C. to have lunch today
- D. to visit him

Answers:

Q1: Friday night

Q2: to reply

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2n>



## الخل

A summary of a survey provided by the Vinegar Institute in 1989, characterizes the production of vinegar by food category in the U.S.A. Vinegar is durable and storable almost for an unlimited period. Vinegar can also make the helpful bacteria grow fast, so we use it in making home yogurt.

### Questions:

#### Q1: How does the author assume vinegar?

- A. as food
- B. as cleaning
- C. as medicine
- D. as sickness

#### Q2: How does vinegar help with bacteria?

- A. storable food
- B. grows helpful bacteria
- C. balsamic vinegar
- D. manufactured carefully

Answers:

Q1: as food

Q2: grows helpful bacteria



## اكتشاف البنسلين

Undoubtedly, the discovery of penicillin is one of the biggest leaps in modern medicine. Penicillin has saved many people. Alexander Fleming, a Scottish physician, was the inventor of penicillin. This led to Fleming being awarded the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine in 1945, along with Howard Florey and Ernest Chain. Penicillin was discovered in 1928 by accident. Fleming's discovery in September 1928 marked a new century in the world of modern antibiotics.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Who discovered Penicillin?

- A. Alexander Fleming
- B. Ernest Chain
- C. An American scientist
- D. An English scientist

#### Q2: What is not mentioned in the passage?

- A. A group at Harvard University under the supervision of Alexander Fleming helped him.
- B. Penicillin was developed in 1928.
- C. Fleming being awarded the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine.
- D. Penicillin has saved many people.

#### Answers:

Q1: Alexander Fleming  
Q2: A group at Harvard University under the supervision of Alexander Fleming helped him.



## عبارة تحذيرية

**NO NON  
SWIMMERS**  
**Beyond  
this  
point**

### Questions:

Q1: What does the warning notice above mean?

- A. People who can't swim must stop by this point.
- B. Non swimmers can go beyond this point.
- C. Non swimmers can swim wherever they like.
- D. Beyond this point, it is NOT dangerous for non-swimmers.

Answers:

Q1: People who can't swim must stop by this point.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2q>



### دعوة زواج

We, Mr. and Mrs. John L. Smith, request the pleasure of your presence at the marriage of our son Michael to Marie Thompson on Saturday, the 17th of May at six o'clock in the evening, Plaza Hotel, New York.

### Questions:

Q1: Who is inviting people to this ceremony?

- A. the groom's family
- B. the bride's family
- C. both the groom and bride's families
- D. Michael and Marie

Answers:

Q1: the groom's family

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2r>



### الانفلونزا

Less is known about the cause of the common cold than the many serious diseases.

### Questions:

Q1: What do you understand from this phrase?

- A. We know less about the causes of the cold than we know about other diseases.
- B. We know a lot about the causes of the cold, but we do not know anything about the causes of dangerous diseases.
- C. We do not know much about the causes of dangerous diseases compared to what we know about the causes of the cold.
- D. We don't know anything about the cold or the other diseases.

Answers:

Q1: We know less about the causes of the cold than we know about other diseases.



شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2s>



A dictionary is a collection of words in one or more specific languages, often listed alphabetically with the words' usage and definitions. Some books have words in one language with their meanings in another. Students must think about how to choose a dictionary that fits their purpose. **They** should also learn how to use a dictionary. But still the best way to learn English is to guess the meaning of the word and use less dictionary.

### Questions:

Q1: The pronoun "they" refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. students.
- B. language.
- C. dictionaries.
- D. history.

Q2: What is the best way to learn English?

- A. use less dictionaries.
- B. using small dictionaries.
- C. not to use dictionaries.
- D. learning all language letters.

Answers:  
Q1: students.  
Q2: use less dictionaries.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2t>



Fish come in different colours and shapes. They take oxygen from the water they swim in. They take **it** with gills. Fish scientists are called Ichthyologist. They are expected to discover new species of fish in the coming years.

### Questions:

Q1: What does the pronoun "it" refers to?

- A. oxygen
- B. scientists
- C. fish
- D. discover

**Q2: What does the passage talk about?**

- A. Kinds or types of fish
- B. Fish are amazing animals.
- C. Discovering new species
- D. Different colors and shapes

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٥٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2u>



**Answers:**  
 Q1: oxygen  
 Q2: Kinds or types of fish.



Wood is a fibrous structural tissue found in the stems and roots of trees and other woody plants. Some trees have great wood. They are cut for their timber.

**Questions:**

**Q1: The pronoun "they" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. wood.
- B. cells.
- C. trees.
- D. timber.

**Answers:**  
 Q1: trees.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2v>



I am Jack. I am looking for a job as a gardener in a nearby garden. I have 23 years of experience in the gardening field. Those who are interested may call me on 0709923090, 5:00 - 10:00 P.M. from Sunday through Thursday.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Where does Jack prefer to work?**

- A. in a garden
- B. in a field
- C. on Sunday
- D. on Thursday



Q2: When can employers call Jack?

- A. at 5:00 in the morning
- B. at 10:00 in the morning
- C. between 5:00 and 10:00 in the morning
- D. between 5:00 and 10:00 in the afternoon

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦١)  
<http://qr.dailik.me/12z2w>



Answers:

Q1: in a garden

Q2: between 5:00 and 10:00  
in the afternoon

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## القلم الضائع

I've lost a pen in a public place. Who finds it will get a reward of 500 SR.? The pen means a lot to me because it was a gift from my father. You may call this number if you find it: 0888900660, Ali Ahmad.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the kind of the advertisement?

- A. missing-items advertisement
- B. product advertisement
- C. reward advertisement
- D. selling advertisement

Q2: Why did Ali like that pen?

- A. It was expensive.
- B. It was a gift from his mother.
- C. It was a gift from his father.
- D. It was 500 riyals worth.

Answers:

Q1: missing-items advertisement

Q2: It was a gift from his father.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2x>



## الرأسمالية

As capitalism strengthens individual ownership, it reduces public property. Karl Marx, the Father of Communism, is a German philosopher, politician, and sociologist. He has written many books but his book, Communist Manifesto, which he wrote with Friedrich Engels in 1848, emphasized the importance of class struggle in every historical society, and the dangerous instability capitalism created.

### Questions:

Q1: Karl Marx wrote about communism with \_\_\_\_\_

- A. society.
- B. Engels.
- C. Manifesto.
- D: theories.

Answers:

Q1: Engels.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2y>



الاشياء اللي  
اتذكرها في الاختبار

الاشياء اللي  
احفظها للاختبار





## عرض وظيفي

- 1- Riyadh, Engineers, Fluent in English and Spanish, Minimum Bachelor's degree, Saudi, Minimum 5-years of experience.
- 2- Jeddah, Teachers, Fluent in English and French, Minimum Master's degree, Minimum 3 years of experience, Saudi.
- 3- Dammam, Managers, Saudi, fluent in English and French, Minimum Bachelor's degree, Saudi.

### Questions:

**Q1: What was required for all jobs?**

- A. Saudi and fluent in English
- B. Saudi and Fluent in French
- C. Saudi and 5-years of experience
- D. Bachelor's degree and fluent in English

**Q2: What wasn't mentioned in the job offer?**

- A. the degree
- D. the nationality
- C. the language
- D. the salary

**Answers:**

Q1: Saudi and fluent in English

Q2: the salary

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z2z>



## عبارة تحذيرية



### Questions:

**Q1: Don't be \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. loud.
- B. calm.
- C. polite.
- D. social.

**Answers:**

Q1: loud.



## موريشيوس

According to the history of Mauritius, Arab sailors were the first to discover the island and called it Dunia Al-Orouba. Then, the Portuguese visited and discovered Mauritius in the 16th century. The Portuguese took no interest in that isolated island, though. In 1638, the Dutch established a settlement in Mauritius and abandoned that island in 1710.

### Questions:

Q1: The island refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Portugal.
- B. the Portuguese.
- C. Mauritius.
- D. French colonists.

Q2: What did the Arabs call it?

- A. the Arabian sailors
- B. Africans
- C. Dunia Al Oruba
- D. Mauritius

Answers:  
 Q1: Mauritius.  
 Q2: Dunia Al Oruba



## حادث سير

While Ali Al-Salem was driving to the university, he had a terrible accident. He was rushed to the hospital where he was treated. He was unable to move his hands. He underwent physiotherapy sessions and fortunately he was able to move his right hand after 10 months and his left hand after 8 months.

### Questions:

Q1: Why did Ali have this problem in his hands?

- A. physiotherapy sessions
- B. a traffic accident
- C. the hospital treatment
- D. the university

Q2: Ali was able to move his hands after \_\_\_\_ months.

- A. 8
- B. 18
- C. 10
- D. 9

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z32>



Answers:

Q1: a traffic accident.

Q2: 10



إيميل تجهيز الاجتماع

From: Mohammad

To: Hamad

Date: March 7

Subject: Preparation for a Meeting

Dear Hamad,

Please prepare for the next meeting. You were late for yesterday's meeting so make sure to come early this time. Also, bring with you the papers that you left on the desk in yesterday's meeting, March 6.

### Questions:

Q1: Mohammed was angry with his secretary, Hamad, because \_\_\_\_

- A. he arrived too early for the meeting.
- B. he arrived late for yesterday's meeting.
- C. he was inattentive in the meeting.
- D. he brought some papers.

Q2: When was the last meeting?

- A. March 7
- B. the day before the message or email
- C. March 8
- D. March 5

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٨)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z33>



Answers:

Q1: He arrived late to yesterday's meeting.

Q2: the day before the message or email.



## الشرطي المسكين

A police officer was doing his job one day, trying to catch a criminal. Although he had a gun, the criminal attacked him and stabbed him with a knife. The police officer was injured and taken to the hospital to be treated.

### Questions:

**Q1: What weapon did the criminal use to stab the policeman?**

- A. a Knife
- B. a Blade
- C. a Gun
- D. a Gun and a knife

Answers:  
Q1: a Knife

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٦٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z34>



## الدماغ والحبل الشوكي

The brain and spinal cord form the central nervous system. It controls the things we choose to do. The brain receives the message from anywhere in the body and tells the body how to react. For example, if you touch a hot stove, the nerves in your skin shoot a message of pain to your brain. The spinal cord transmits these messages to the brain which reacts withing fractions of a second. However, when you are sleeping, these messages stop.

### Questions:

**Q1: Why do we lift our hand when we touch something hot?**

- A. We feel the sensation.
- B. The brain gives the order.
- C. Heat burns the skin.
- D. The muscles give the order.

**Q2: When does the brain stop receiving messages from the spinal cord?**

- A. When we wake up.
- B. When we concentrate.
- C. at bed time
- D. When we drive a car.

Answers:  
Q1: The brain gives the order.  
Q2: at bed time

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z35>







1- Professor Muhammad Yunus is a former professor of economics at Chittagong University, one of the largest universities in Bangladesh, the founder of Grameen Bank and a 2006 Nobel Peace Prize laureate. He later founded Grameen Bank because he found that the traditional banks failed to help the poor.

2- Although he had no prior experience in managing banks, he founded Grameen Bank to help the poor and not for major investors. Yunus almost has lent money to women. Because women were the majority of the poor and they were able to improve the wellbeing of all family members more easily and more successfully than men

### Questions:

**Q1: What do you understand from the first paragraph?**

- A. Former professor of economics
- B. Traditional banks failed to help the poor.
- C. Nobel Peace Prize
- D. Chittagong University

**Q2: What did Professor Mohammed Yunus do for the poor?**

- B. changed their place.
- B. improved their houses.
- C. helped them.
- D. lent the men.

### Answers:

Q1: Traditional banks failed to help poor people.  
Q2: helped them.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z36>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدريت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## الجبـال والسـهول

1- A mountain is a natural rise of the Earth's surface that usually has a summit. It is usually steeper and taller than a hill. Mountains are important to life on Earth, because most rivers begin in mountains and carry water from the mountains down to the sea.

2- Mountains cover one-fifth of the earth's land surface and occur in 75 % of the world's countries. Most of the world's rivers are fed from mountain sources.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the difference between mountains and hills?**

- A. Hills are lower than mountains.
- B. Mountains are lower than hills.
- C. Hills are artificial.
- D. Hills are more important than mountains.

**Q2: How much do mountains cover of land surface?**

- A. 75%
- B. 20%
- C. 3%
- D. 64%

**Answers:**

Q1: Hills are lower than mountains.

Q2: 20%

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z37>



## جريدة العالم اليوم

### Today's World

Cover stories	1 - 14
National News	14 - 24
Economy & Trade	24 - 31
World News	31 - 41
Entertainment	41 - 45
Sports	46 - 54
Editorial	56 - 60

### Questions:

**Q1: On which page range would you find stocks' rate?**

- A. 1 - 14
- B. 31 - 41
- C. 24 - 31
- D. 41 - 45

**Q2: Which page is most likely to have information about a new movie?**

- A. 56
- B. 35
- C. 21
- D. 45

**Q3: Which section should have editors' opinions regarding published books?**

- A. editorial
- B. sports
- C. entertainment
- D. cover stories

**Answers:**  
Q1: 24-31  
Q2: 45  
Q3: editorial

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z38>



- 1- There have been many inventions and discoveries that were made by mankind. These discoveries were made a long time ago.
- 2- Fire is the first of these discoveries. It has changed the life of humans. It has also helped them eat, build and destroy.
- 3- The second discovery is the wheel. Humans tamed it for many uses. Although this discovery seems harmless, it is as destructive as fire.
- 4- The last discovery is Writing. This taught humans how to record all their history. It helped us learn from the past and build and improve it.

## Questions:

**Q1: the word "mankind" means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. female.
- B. male.
- C. living creatures.
- D. human beings.

**Q2: The greatest discoveries of history were made \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. a long time ago.
- B. by a great progress.
- C. in a short time.
- D. by modern people.

**Q3: The word "tamed" means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. controlled.
- B. positioned.
- C. put.
- D. dragged.

Q4: What was NOT considered a destructive power in the passage?

- A. fire
- B. engine
- C. writing
- D. wheel

Answers:

- Q1: human beings.
- Q2: a long time ago.
- Q3: controlled.
- Q4: writing

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z39>



## نصائح لتعلم اللغة

Ali speaks nine languages fluently. He has some great ideas to learn a new language. They will be very helpful if you decide to learn a new language. Here they are as Ali said them:

- 1- Know your motivation.
- 2- Find A Partner. It can help you master it by practicing speaking with him.
- 3- Have Fun with It. Try to make jokes and pranks in the language you are learning.
- 4- Act Like a Child. I mean don't worry about other people as you make mistakes. Make as many mistakes as you want and learn from them.
- 5- Listen to Others and Learn. Without listening, you will not be able to pronounce the word correctly as natives do.

### Questions:

Q1: The ideas in the passage are given by a person who \_\_\_\_\_

- A. learns a new language.
- B. teaches languages.
- C. speaks many languages.
- D. understands only one language.

Q2: The word "They" in the passage refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. ideas.
- B. notes.
- C. languages.
- D. masters.

Q3: Learning like children means that \_\_\_\_\_

- A. you DON'T write stories.
- B. you listen then speak.
- C. you DON'T worry about other people.
- D. you talk to anybody about anything.

Q4: The underlined word "pronounce" means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. listen.
- B. speak.
- C. write.
- D. memorize.

Answers:

- Q1: speaks many languages.
- Q2: ideas.
- Q3: you DON'T worry about other people.
- Q4: speak.



## القوى العظمى

1- Colonialism is a practice or policy of control by one person or power over other people or areas, often by establishing colonies and generally with the aim of economic dominance. Colonial rulers then controlled all the economy of the colonized people and this was mostly done by the British and other governments. These **great powers** controlled and benefited from this and expanded their dominance.

2- Although this was beneficial for the powers, it was very bad for the colonized people. One of the biggest issues was the poverty they faced. It was then solved as globalization came to light. This made every inhumane treatment they were receiving come to the public. The culture that was drawing a line between the rich and poor was demolished as it contradicted the moral ethics of any human being. With this the colonialism was reduced to its minimum.

### Questions:

Q1: "Great powers" refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. colonial rulers.
- B. colonized people.
- C. countries.
- D. one person.

Q2: What solved poverty?

- A. least developed countries
- B. advanced countries
- C. globalization
- D. government

Q3: What is wrong according to moral ethics?

- A. the line between the rich and the poor
- B. spreading peace between people
- C. globalization solving poverty
- D. rulers helping citizens

#### Answers:

- Q1: colonial rulers.
- Q2: globalization
- Q3: the line between the rich and the poor





Timbuktu is a city in the western African country of Mali, situated at the southern edge of the Sahara, 20 kilometres (12 miles) north of the Niger River which is the main river that links most of West Africa. It has headwaters in the highlands close to the Atlantic coast before its long 3,200 kilometres (2,000 miles) journey to the north east. The river runs in a crescent through African countries like Mali, Niger, on the border with Benin and then through Nigeria, before it goes back to the west into the Gulf of Guinea in the Atlantic Ocean.

The town, Timbuktu, is the capital of the Tombouctou Region, one of the eight administrative regions of Mali. It is especially important as it links the west of Africa to its north. It had a population of 54,453 in the 2009 census. The riches of the kingdom were due to Tombouctou's position as the southern terminus of the trans-Saharan trade in gold, salt, kola nuts, copper, and slaves. Today it is very poor. Both droughts and floods consistently threaten the city.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Why is the Niger River important?

- A. It links most of west Africa.
- B. It protects Timbuktu from drought.
- C. It links two continents.
- D. It helps in the trade of Timbuktu.

#### Q2: What does the river connect?

- A. Africa and Europe
- B. Africa to the Gulf of Guinea across the Atlantic
- C. the Sahara to Asia
- D. the Atlantic to the Indian Oceans

#### Q3: Why is Timbuktu an important city?

- A. It suffers from drought and flooding.
- B. It is one of the eight administrative regions of Mali.
- C. It trades through the Niger River.
- D. It connects north and west Africa.

#### Q4: The underlined pronoun, it, refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Tombouctou Region.
- B. Mali.
- C. Timbuktu.
- D. Sahara.

#### Answers:

- Q1: It links most of west Africa.
- Q2: Africa to the Gulf of Guinea across the Atlantic
- Q3: It connects north and west Africa.
- Q4: Timbuktu

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٧٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3c>





## أهمية الخطاب

1- Some years ago, a college professor took a well-organized speech and scrambled it by randomly changing the order of its sentences. He then had a speaker deliver the original version to one group of listeners and the scrambled version to another group. After the speeches, he gave a test to see how well each group understood what they had heard. Not surprisingly, the group that heard the original, unscrambled presentation scored much higher than the other group.

2- A few years later, two professors repeated the same experiment at another school. But instead of testing how well the listeners understood each speech, **they** tested to see what effects the speeches had on the listeners' attitudes toward the speakers. They found that people who heard the well-organized speech believed the speaker to be much more competent and trustworthy than did those who heard the scrambled speech.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the title of the passage?**

- A. Loud speech
- B. The Brain and the words
- C. Organized Speech
- D. The audience's reaction

**Q2: Paragraph 1 talks about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. listening difficulties.
- B. comprehension.
- C. writing logical texts.
- D. writing unscrambled presentation.

**Q3: What does the pronoun "they" refer to?**

- A. students
- B. speakers
- C. speech
- D. professors

**Answers:**

Q1: Organized Speech

Q2: comprehension.

Q3: professors

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٠)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3d>



## تاريخ إسطنبول

1- Turkey is a country located mainly in Western Asia, with a small portion in Southeast Europe. It is one of the world's earliest permanently settled regions. Its capital is Istanbul, formerly known as Byzantium and Constantinople. It is the most populous city in Turkey. It is the economic, cultural and historical center of the country. The commercial and historical center is located on the European side and about one third of its population live in the suburbs on the Asian side of the Bosphorus.





2- In 1514, Sultan Selim I (successfully expanded the empire's southern and eastern borders by defeating Shah Ismail I of the Safavid dynasty in the Battle of Children. In 1517, Selim I expanded the **reign** of Ottoman empire and he ruled into Algeria and Egypt, and created a naval presence in the Red Sea.

3- In 1991, the big event **happened**, the independence of the Turkic states of the Soviet Union, which allowed Turkey to extend its economic and political relations deep into Central Asia.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is Istanbul's old name? or what was it called?**

- A. Populous city
- B. Eurasia
- C. Constantinople
- D. Intercontinental city

**Q2: What kind of the passage is this?**

- A. historical
- B. real
- C. culture
- D. drama

**Q3: What is the best title for the passage?**

- A. The civilization of Turkey
- B. Othman Empire
- C. Turkish Republic
- D. Historical center

**Q4: Who does it seem to be directed to?**

- A. historians
- B. geographers
- C. tourists
- D. European side

**Q5: What does the word "happen" mean?**

- A. real
- B. destroy
- C. history
- D. occur

**Q6: What does the word "reign" mean?**

- A. rule
- B. suburb
- C. battle
- D. create

#### Answers:

- Q1: Constantinople.
- Q2: historical
- Q3: The civilization of Turkey
- Q4: tourists
- Q5: occur
- Q6: rule

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨١)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z3e>





## اصلاح اللابتوب

Jack bought a new laptop about two months ago. He was very upset when his device stopped working. He couldn't repair it by himself. He decided to contact the IT department of the company he had bought his laptop from. He wrote an email complaining about what had happened, explaining how much he needed his device. The risk of delay was too much to take. So, he urged them to send a technician to repair it any time before 11 a.m., Sunday through Thursday. Then he said that if the technician was to come this weekend, he wouldn't be available.

### Questions:

**Q1: Who did he send the message for?**

- A. secretary
- B. manger
- C. IT (Information Technology) department
- D. printing Section

**Q2: What is the day that he set for the technician to come?**

- A. at any time
- B. anytime before 11 on the weekdays
- C. at night
- D. before 11 in the weekend

**Q3: Repair means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. fix.
- B. create.
- C. destroy.
- D. prepare.

**Q4: Risk means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. safety.
- B. danger.
- C. change.
- D. repair.

### Answers:

- Q1: IT (Information Technology) department
- Q2: anytime before 11 on the weekdays
- Q3: fix.
- Q4: dangr.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3f>



## هبوط اضطراري

A plane was on its way from Abu Dhabi to New Delhi. The journey was smooth at the beginning but suddenly the plane started to have technical problems. So, the captain decided to land in Pakistan. Although the landing was not scheduled, the Pakistani government allowed it because of the danger on the passengers' lives. Upon landing, the passengers were glad to find buses which were to take them to a nearby hotel to rest until new arrangements are made.



### Questions:

**Q1: What is the destination of the plane?**

- A. New Delhi
- B. Abu Dhabi
- C. Pakistan
- D. China

**Q2: What was the cause of the plane breaking down?**

- A. lack of fuel
- B. technical problems
- C. a sudden explosion
- D. a passenger was terribly sick

**Q3: What did they do when the plane stopped?**

- A. They bought tickets for India.
- B. They drove to India.
- C. They stayed on the plane.
- D. They went to a hotel to rest

**Q4: What does the word "not scheduled" mean?**

- A. not planned
- B. planned
- C. mentioned
- D. decided

#### Answers:

- Q1: New Delhi
- Q2: technical problems
- Q3: They went to a hotel to rest.
- Q4: not planned

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٤)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3g>



## تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## السوفت وير

A device driver is a small piece of software that provides a software interface to hardware devices. Currently you don't need-to-know precise details about the hardware being used. All you need to know is that the main function of the device driver is to connect other devices to a computer or to communicate a subsystem to which the hardware connects.

### Questions:

Q1: A device driver is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. a small piece of hardware.
- B. a small piece of software.
- C. a printer.
- D. a video.

Q2: The main function of a device driver?

- A. connecting to computers
- B. connecting to the internet
- C. connecting to hardware
- D. working automatically

Q3: The word "currently" means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. recently.
- B. connecting.
- C. new.
- D. working.

Q4: The passage talks about \_\_\_\_\_

- A. connecting to computers.
- B. connecting to the internet.
- C. the device driver work.
- D. installing new programs.

### Answers:

- Q1: a small piece of software.
- Q2: connecting to computers.
- Q3: recently.
- Q4: the device driver work.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3h>



## غضب الطريق

1- Tailgating is defined as a vehicle that follows too closely to the one in front of it increasing the risk of a rear end collision. Tailgating is a serious issue that can escalate injured accident victims to suffer for long periods of time. That's why most people are afraid of it.

2- Road rage is aggressive or angry behavior exhibited by motorists. Road rage can lead to physical injuries or even death. And the solution to reduce this act is the defensive driving; it will help in reducing practices and will create safer drivers. This process brings benefits to drivers, their families and employers as they do fewer accidents.

## Questions:

### Q1: What is tailgating?

- A. driving too closely to the vehicle in front of you
- B. texting while driving and not looking at the road
- C. speed driving, exceeding the limited speed
- D. injured victims and causing accidents

### Q2: What does escalate mean?

- A. decrease
- B. increase
- C. issue
- D. dangerous

### Q3: Why are all people afraid of tailgating?

- A. It doesn't cause accidents.
- B. It escalates serious issues.
- C. They aren't afraid.
- D. It's mysterious.

### Q4: What is the main idea of the second paragraph?

- A. Passengers' fear
- B. Accidents
- C. Rear point
- D. Road Rage

### Q5: What does the defensive driver do?

- A. more fear
- B. more accidents
- C. fewer accidents
- D. dangerous act

#### Answers:

- Q1: driving too closely to the vehicle in front of you  
 Q2: increase  
 Q3: It escalates serious issues.  
 Q4: Road Rage  
 Q5: fewer accidents

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3i>



1- Last week I watched TV programs about tamed animal research. One was about squirrels and 3 programs were about dogs.

2- There were 20 cows in Moscow. Russia divided them into two groups: a group that listened to music without a video, and another group watched a video of green spaces. After a month, the group of cows watching the video produced 3 litres more than those who listened to music. It was concluded that the cows needed a relaxing environment to produce more milk.

## Questions:

**Q1: What is the topic of paragraph 1?**

- A. Programs for dogs
- B. The content of pet programs on TV
- C. Green spaces
- D. Tv programs

**Q2: What makes cows produce more milk?**

- A. relaxing
- B. TV programs, showing
- C. music
- D. green spaces

**Q3: What's the suitable title?**

- A. Cats and dogs
- B. Cow praises
- C. Pets
- D. Tamed animals

### Answers:

- Q1: The content of pet programs on TV
- Q2: relaxing
- Q3: Tamed Animals

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3j>



I like shopping especially for clothes. I have a huge number of shirts with different colours such as green, red and blue. But the last time I bought a shirt, its size was large although I always buy them small, because I wanted to take the risk and try something new.

## Questions:

**Q1: What does the passage talk about?**

- A. shopping
- B. clothes
- C. size
- D. colours

**Q2: Blue, red, green are words about: \_\_\_\_**

- A. price.
- B. sizes.
- C. colour.
- D. clothes.

**Q3: Small and medium, are words about: \_\_\_\_**

- A. price.
- B. size.
- C. colour.
- D. clothes.

### Answers:

- Q1: shopping
- Q2: colour.
- Q3: size.



## زوجان سافروا الى باريس

A woman and her husband travelled to Paris for shopping and sightseeing. The bus was late. So, they arrived at the hotel exhausted, slept and woke up too late for breakfast. They went to a restaurant to have breakfast, and then they went shopping to the city center. On their way to the hotel, they went to an Indian restaurant. At night, they **headed up to** the Sein River, walked around and enjoyed the lovely weather there. The next day, they had breakfast and went to see the Eiffel Tower.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is not true according to the paragraph?**

- A. They stayed near the hotel on the first day.
- B. They missed breakfast.
- C. They had to go to a restaurant to have breakfast on their first day.
- D. They went shopping.

**Q2: Why did they travel to Paris?**

- A. for food
- B. family
- C. shopping and sightseeing
- D. for work

**Q3: What does "head up to" mean?**

- A. walk
- B. went to the city center
- C. arrive
- D. move towards

**Q4: Did they have breakfast at the hotel on the second day?**

- A. Yes, they did.
- B. No, they didn't.
- C. It is not stated in the text.
- D. Nobody can tell.

**Q5: Where did they go on the second day?**

- A. to the Eiffel Tower
- B. to the Indian restaurant
- C. to the river
- D. to the airport

### Answers:

- Q1: They stayed near the hotel on the first day.
- Q2: shopping and sightseeing
- Q3: move towards
- Q4: Yes, they did.
- Q5: to the Eiffel Tower
- Q6: They visited the Sein River at night.



Q6: Choose the correct sentence based on the text:

- A. They didn't visit the Eiffel Tower.
- B. They had breakfast twice at the hotel.
- C. They couldn't find anything to buy.
- D. They visited the Sein River at night.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٨٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3l>



## تحطيم سيارة تشارلي

1- Charles passed all his exams, so his father bought him his dream car. Charles wanted to see how fast his car would go. Suddenly a dog was crossing the street. Charles tried to control his car but it was impossible to control it at that speed. He **smashed** his car into a big tree.

2- Nobody was injured, but the car, however, was badly destroyed and its windows were **shattered** into tiny pieces. Charles apologized for not listening to his father. His father only said, "the car was yours but for you to do family's responsibilities not to use it carelessly".

### Questions:

Q1: Why did Charles' father buy a car for his son?

- A. as a birthday present
- B. as a reward for passing his exams
- C. Because he asked for it.
- D. to help him with his chores

Q2: What does "smashed" mean?

- A. destroyed
- B. drove fast
- C. injured
- D. brakes

Q3: What does "shattered" mean?

- A. windows
- B. drove fast
- C. gather it
- D. broken to many pieces

Q4: What did Charles understand about the gift?

- A. It was for racing.
- B. It was inexpensive.
- C. It was to be used for family responsibilities.
- D. It was only for Charles's uses.

### Answers:

Q1: as a reward for passing his exams

Q2: destroyed

Q3: broken to many pieces

Q4: It was to be used for family responsibilities.



## الرحالة الكندي جان

1. A Canadian man, called Jean Béliveau, traveled 47,000 miles around the world on foot crossing six continents. One of them was Australia. His problem in Australia was that the temperature was very high. He made the trip because he liked the change and was looking for a challenging life. His journey was believed to be the longest uninterrupted trip on foot.

2- Jean left on August 18th, 2000 when he was 45 years old. His journey took 11 years and 2 months. When he finished his journey and went back to Canada, he established a new life.

### Questions:

**Q1: What problem did he face in Australia?**

- A. the dangerous animals
- B. the high temperature
- C. the heavy rain
- D. the loss of his money

**Q2: Why did Jean take this trip?**

- A. to cross 6 continents
- B. to stay in temples, parks and jails
- C. to travel 47,000 miles
- D. He liked the change and was looking for a challenging life.

**Q3: We infer from paragraph 1 that Jean's journey was \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. long and hard.
- B. in temples, parks and jails.
- C. in 6 continents.
- D. long and exciting.

**Answers:**

- Q1: the high temperature  
Q2: He liked the change and was looking for a serious or challenging life.  
Q3: long and hard.



## مرق العظام

Bone broth can be made with any animal bone. It's not new food. Some people swear the minerals **that** you get from bone broth can help to alleviate joint and gut pain, boost your immune system, brighten skin and even make your hair shiny. Some even say that when they don't have the bone broth, their joints get quite stiff and bothersome. So far we **lack** any scientific evidence about that.

### Questions:

**Q1: The pronoun "that" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. some people.
- B. swear.
- C. bones.
- D. minerals

**Q2: What happens to the people who don't drink bone soup?**

- A. Their hair becomes shiny.
- B. Their joints stiffen.
- C. Their immunity system boosts.
- D. Their digestion becomes bothersome.

**Q3: What is the meaning of the word "lack"?**

- A. miss
- B. find
- C. boosts
- D. evidence

**Answers:**

- Q1: minerals
- Q2: Their joints stiffen.
- Q3: miss

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٢)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3o>



## اللغة في افريقيا

1- The history of English in South Africa dates back to the arrival of the British at Cape Town in 1806. As was the case in most colonies, English was brought to South Africa during the 19th century initially. In 1900, seven countries colonized South Africa. France was one of them.

2-Africa never gave up its struggle against the Europeans and eventually **it** gained its independence in 10 September, 1974. The first South African English accent was simple. The English spoken in South Africa is derived from the British settlers, so Cape Town's language is close to London's.

### Questions:

**Q1: How did English reach South Africa?**

- A. through the Italian invasion
- B. through trade with Britain
- C. through British tourism in Cape Town
- D. through the arrival of the British as colonists

**Q2: Who colonized Africa in the 20<sup>th</sup> century?**

- A. Australians
- B. Holland
- C. France
- D. America

Q3: The pronoun “it” refers to what?

- A. Africa
- B. Britain
- C. Europe
- D. Cape Town

Q4: The level of language in Africa when they colonized it:

- A. native
- B. sample
- C. proficient
- D. simple

Q5: Cape's language is close to:

- A. London's accent.
- B. Australia accent.
- C. American accent.
- D. Indian accent.

Answers:

- Q1: through the arrival of the British as colonists
- Q2: France
- Q3: Africa
- Q4: simple
- Q5: London's accent.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3p>



## الوجبات السريعة واضرارها

1- Healthy food refers to natural products that deliver your body with essentially needed nutrients.

2- Who doesn't love burgers? Burgers and fast food are famous; people of all age groups love to eat them because they are tasty and much cheaper. But we also know they are not good for our health.

3- While unhealthy food is a highly processed food that includes packaged food products and a list of fast-food items on the restaurant menus.

4- One day a teacher conducted an experiment on a burger to clarify its disadvantages. She kept a burger without touching it for 6 months. Every week she photographed the burger, it didn't change its shape, but it became rough. The Burger didn't rot because it consisted of some chemicals like sodium benzoate. So, after knowing all that, won't you consider a healthier lifestyle?

### Questions:

Q1: Why do people eat hamburgers?

- A. Because it is highly processed.
- B. Because it is good for health.
- C. Because it is healthy.
- D. Because it is cheap.



**Q2: What is true according to the passage?**

- A. We must change our healthy food to unhealthy food.
- B. Burgers or fast food are cheap and famous.
- C. The burger didn't rot because it was healthy food.
- D. Healthy food can be found at many restaurants.

**Q3: In which paragraph does the author talk about bad eating?**

- A. paragraph 1
- B. paragraph 2
- C. paragraph 3
- D. paragraph 4

**Q4: The meaning of the word "essentially"?**

- A. closely
- B. strongly
- C. basically
- D. harmful

**Q5: Who does the experiment?**

- A. teacher
- B. doctor
- C. father
- D. clarify

**Q6: How long does this scientific study take?**

- A. 6 months
- B. 4 months
- C. A year
- D. 5 months

**Q7: Why did not the burger rot?**

- A. Because it consisted of chemicals.
- B. Because it was healthy food.
- C. Because it contained proteins and good fats.
- D. Because it was a highly processed food.

**Q8: What is the best title for the passage?**

- A. Unhealthy food
- B. Fast food is popular.
- C. Be more careful with you eat.
- D. Burgers

**Answers:**

- Q1: Because it is cheap.
- Q2: Burgers or fast food are cheap and famous.
- Q3: paragraph 3
- Q4: basically
- Q5: teacher
- Q6: 6 months
- Q7: Because it consisted of chemicals.
- Q8: Be more careful with you eat.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3q>



دليلك للستيب  
@dalilk4step



الاشياء اللي  
اتذكرها في الاختبار

الاشياء اللي  
احفظها للاختبار



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

**(القطع العشر الاخيرة)**

خليني اشوفك اتدريت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## مادة الغرافيت

Graphite is one of the minerals available and widely spread on the surface of the earth. It is considered one of the main forms of allotropic carbon. This means that this mineral contains carbon in addition to containing quantities of diamonds and fullerenes. Under high pressures and temperatures, the graphite can turn into diamond. Despite its change into diamond, graphite is much stronger than it. Graphite is also used in pencils and lubricants. It is a good conductor of heat and electricity. Its high conductivity makes it useful in electronic products such as electrodes, batteries, and solar panels. Rosalind Elsie Franklin (25 July 1920 – 16 April 1958) was an English chemist, born and lived in England. Her work in England was central to the understanding of the molecular structures of DNA using graphite.

### Questions:

Q1: What is graphite made of?

- A. diamon
- B. carbon
- C. sodium
- D. bee network

Q2: What does "turn" mean?

- A. consider
- B. contain
- C. spread
- D. change

Q3: What is true about the Graphite from the following:

- A. It's stronger than diamond.
- B. It's more precious than diamond.
- C. It looks like diamond.
- D. It's a good conductor of heat only.

Q4: Where did Rosalind Elsie Franklin work?

- A. Europe
- B. England
- C. France
- D. Central

### Answers:

- Q1: carbon
- Q2: change
- Q3: It's stronger than diamond.
- Q4: England

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3r>



## أكبر سائق بريطاني

1- Giovanni Rozzo was originally born in Italy, but he is known to be Britain's best driver; he has been driving for more than eight decades and he hasn't broken any traffic rules.





2- He loved to watch the formula races. There have been ten Formula One World Drivers' Champions representing the United Kingdom. The first champion was Mike Hawthorn and it wasn't until 2015 that a champion representing the UK retained their title, when Lewis Hamilton achieved this, following on from his victory in 2014.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: What did you understand from the first paragraph?**

- A. Giovanni Rozzo is a great father.
- B. Giovanni Rozzo has been driving for 20 years.
- C. Giovanni Rozzo is a chef.
- D. Giovanni Rozzo is a good driver.

**Q2: Where was he born?**

- A. Italy
- B. Cambridge
- C. London
- D. New York

**Q3: The meaning of the word "rule"?**

- A. eyesight
- B. driving
- C. law
- D. time

**Q4: What did you understand from the second paragraph?**

- A. Different kind of cars
- B. Giovanni live in England
- C. Giovanni love the cars
- D. Different British drivers

**Answers:**

- Q1: Giovanni Rozzo is a good driver.
- Q2: Italy
- Q3: law
- Q4: Different British drivers

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٨)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3s>



## هيئة الغذاء والدواء

The Saudi Food & Drug Authority (SFDA) is the government agency that regulates drugs and medical devices in Saudi Arabia. It is also in charge of and local imported products like: biological and chemical substances, as well as electronic products. It receives its supplies from internal and external facilities. It aims to protect the community to ensure the safety of food, drugs, medical devices for Saudis and foreigners.

---

## Questions:

### Q1: What is the mission of the Food and Drug Authority?

- A. The Authority is responsible for regulating local and imported products.
- B. The Authority is responsible for making local products.
- C. The Authority is responsible for buying local and imported products.
- D. The Authority is responsible for regulating imported products.

### Q2: Who benefits from it?

- A. Saudis only
- B. Saudis and foreigners
- C. the government
- D. doctors

### Q3: Where does the authority receive its supplies from?

- A. Arabs
- B. Arabs and Europe
- C. internally and externally
- D. Saudi Arabia

#### Answers:

Q1: The Authority is responsible for regulating local and imported products.

Q2: Saudis and foreigners

Q3: internally and externally

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ١٩٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3t>



The reason ketchup can be so difficult to get out of a bottle is because ketchup is what's known as a soft solid, and it moves only when the right amount of force is applied due to its viscosity. According to scientists at Heinz, the originators of ketchup and its glass bottle (glass helps it get out smoothly). In order to get the ketchup from the bottle, you have to shake it with the lid on-to mix the contents.

## Questions:

### Q1: Why is it difficult for the ketchup to get out?

- A. Because of the gravity.
- B. Because of its viscosity.
- C. It differs from water or oil.
- D. It slides easily.

### Q2: Why is ketchup in a glass bottle?

- A. to be able to see how much is left
- B. to see its colour
- C. Because the smooth bottle helps the ketchup slide.
- D. It's healthier.

**Q3: How do you get ketchup?**

- A. shake it.
- B. tilt it.
- C. turn it upside down.
- D. squeeze it.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3u>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Because of its viscosity.
- Q2: Because the smooth bottle helps the ketchup slide.
- Q3: shake it.



- 1- In June 1889, the pizzaiolo Raffaele Esposito, invented a dish called "Pizza Margherita" in honour of the Queen of Italy, Margherita, and the Italian unification. He was the founder of pizza and his dish became popular all over the world, since the toppings were tomato (red), mozzarella (white) and basil (green), representing the same colours of the national flag of Italy.
- 2- After making this dish, pizza was considered a high-class and a royal dish. But now pizza is widely known and everyone can eat it.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is not true about pizza Margherita?**

- A. It is an everybody food today.
- B. The pizza was designed after the national flag.
- C. The pizza was made in honour of the Italian unification.
- D. The topping was only Mozzarella.

**Q2: Why was a kind of Pizza named Margherita?**

- A. the national flag of Italy
- B. after the name of Raffaele Esposito
- C. after the name of queen Margherita
- D. after the Italian unification

**Q3: Why was Raffaele Esposito considered the founder of modern Pizza?**

- A. His dish was famous all over the world.
- B. Because it was eaten by the queen.
- C. It was like the Italian flag.
- D. after the Italian unification

**Q4: Which of the following is NOT true according to the passage?**

- A. Pizza is considered a food for peasants even now.
- B. Pizza was eaten by the Queen.
- C. Margarita's topping is made by mixing 3 ingredients.
- D. Pizza is famous all over the world.

**Answers:**

- Q1: The topping was only Mozzarella.
- Q2: after the name of queen Margherita
- Q3: His dish was famous all over the world.
- Q4: Pizza is considered a food for peasants even now.



Going to the farm and drinking raw milk is one of the dreams of everyone. But **that** can be harmful for our health. Raw milk is an excellent medium for microbial growth, and when it is stored at atmospheric temperature, bacteria and other pathogens soon grow rapidly. To prevent such diseases and loss of life, raw milk needs to be pasteurized to make it safer to drink.

Although homogenizing milk makes the digestion of milk easier and improves its taste and smell, it is hazardous to your health. Homogenized milk has smaller particles than non-homogenized milk. As a result, during digestion; the tiny particles enter the bloodstream directly and thereby causing harm to your health. Homogenized milk is also known to cause cancer and heart diseases.

### Questions:

**Q1: The Pronoun "That" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. going to the farm and drinking raw milk.
- B. pasteurized milk.
- C. homogenizing milk.
- D. digesting milk.

**Q2: Why is milk pasteurized?**

- A. to make it smoother
- B. to give it better taste and smell
- C. to reduce fat
- D. to make milk safer to drink

**Q3: Why homogenized milk is health risk?**

- A. It is processed thermally.
- B. It is full of fat.
- C. It enters the blood.
- D. Because bacteria and other pathogens soon multiply.

### Answers:

- Q1: going to the farm and drinking raw milk.
- Q2: to make milk safer to drink
- Q3: It enters the blood.



ورشة عمل

1- Paul was a very hard-working employee and his work always seems effortless. He had a meeting with his manager to attend a workshop. The workshop was on the weekend. It was about discipline. The workshop lasted for more than 4 hours. During the break, Paul and James, his colleague, talked about how they still needed to control certain aspects of their lives. James added that it's his 2<sup>nd</sup> time to attend the workshop because he also needed to focus on it. When the workshop ended, Paul thanked everyone who attended the workshop.

2- While Paul was driving home, he was pleased that he attended such a great lecture to share what he had learnt. He then remembered that he had forgotten his bag at the office. He had to get it, so his trip home took longer than usual. He knew that he couldn't go back home without it because he had bought his wife a necklace as a gift and hid it in the bag.

Questions:

Q1: Meaning of the word "pleased"?

- A. worried
- B. upset
- C. happy
- D. asleep

Q2: When was the workshop held?

- A. at the weekend
- B. at the end of a weekend
- C. on a weekday
- D. at night

Q3: What is the meeting about?

- A. to solve a worksheet
- B. to see James
- C. to attend a workshop
- D. to buy jewelry

Q4: What is the purpose of this workshop?

- A. lesson plan
- B. energy
- C. friendship
- D. discipline

Q5: How long did the workshop take?

- A. an hour
- B. just 4 hours
- C. less than 4 hours
- D. more than 4 hours

Q6: What did Paul and his colleague need to learn to control?

- A. control their families.
- B. control their anger.
- C. control their time.
- D. control different areas of their lives.

**Q7: Who did Paul give his appreciation to?**

- A. the presenters only
- B. the viewers
- C. everyone who attended the workshop
- D. his colleagues

**Q8: Someone decided to come back and attend the workshop again. Why?**

- A. Because he needed to focus more on the workshop.
- B. Because he was forced to attend it.
- C. Because Tom begged him to do so.
- D. Because he couldn't control his life at all.

**Q9: Why did his trip to home take longer?**

- A. Because he went shopping for jewellery.
- B. Because he forgot his bag.
- C. Because he was looking for his bag.
- D. Because he was waiting for James to give him the bag.

**Q10: What did he bring his wife?**

- A. He brought her a bag.
- B. He brought her a car.
- C. He brought her a workshop.
- D. He brought her jewellery.

**Q11: What does the word "effortless" mean?**

- A. without hard work
- B. with activity
- C. good work
- D. apologies

**Q12: What was Paul excited about when driving the car?**

- A. his 2 daughters
- B. his wife's gift
- C. to share what he had learned
- D. his going home

**Q13: Paul felt that he needed more time to learn discipline because \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. he forgot his bag.
- B. he forgot to buy the gift.
- C. he isn't thoughtful.
- D. he isn't hard working.

**Answers:**

- Q1: happy
- Q2: at the weekend
- Q3: to attend a workshop
- Q4: discipline
- Q5: more than 4 hours
- Q6: control different areas of their lives.
- Q7: everyone who attended the workshop
- Q8: Because he needed to focus more on the workshop.
- Q9: Because he forgot his bag.
- Q10: He brought her jewellery.
- Q11: without hard work
- Q12: to share what he had learned
- Q13: he forgot his bag.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3x>





## تقليل إنتاج الغاز

In a special meeting, the representative of the government emphasized that the prices of gas are still decreasing because of the increase in supply. Many countries are now extracting natural gas and this causes our economy to deteriorate. So, our government suggests reducing the production of gas as an attempt to save our economy by increasing the price.

I know that people might use little gas because of the high cost, but our major profits are from the neighbouring countries we are exporting to. The speaker (the person in charge of the meeting) nodded his head and smiled.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Why did the government reduce production?

- A. to reduce pollution
- B. to increase the price of gas
- C. to stop gas from running out
- D. to reduce the prices

#### Q2: Why would people use little gas?

- A. Because it would be expensive.
- B. Because there wouldn't be enough for everyone.
- C. Because they had already replaced it with electricity.
- D. to sell it to the neighbouring countries

#### Q3: How did the government see the reaction of the speaker?

- A. unpleasant
- B. He seemed lost.
- C. a good sign
- D. confused

#### Answers:

- Q1: to increase the price of gas.  
Q2: Because it would be expensive.  
Q3: a good sign

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠٦)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3y>



## صفار البيض

1- One of the main parts of the egg is yolk: the yellow, inner liquid part of the egg where the embryo forms. It is the yellow part at the center of an egg. Yolk colour ranges from just a hint of yellow to a magnificent deep orange because it contains oil. The egg yolk is classified as a liquid despite of what many people think.

2- Nicolai Lunin showed that there was an unknown substance in milk that was essential for nutrition. It was also found in the egg yolk. Then Carl Socin suggested that an unknown substance for growth found in egg yolk was fat soluble. Although the idea of extracting oil from the egg yolk was far-fetched, luckily, it became a consummated reality.

## Questions:

**Q1: What does far-fetched mean?**

- A. expected to happen
- B. predicted
- C. easy to get
- D. difficult to believe

**Q2: Why is the liquid part orange?**

- A. It contains water.
- B. It contains oil.
- C. It contains Vitamin A.
- D. It contains cholesterol.

**Q3: What does the pronoun "it", second paragraph, refer to?**

- A. unknown substance
- B. egg yolk
- C. milk
- D. fat

**Q4: Where did they find the strange substance?**

- A. in the yolk
- B. in the egg white
- C. in the shell
- D. in fruit

**Q5: What is the nearest meaning of the word "classify"?**

- A. reference
- B. source of cholesterol
- C. substance
- D. classify into groups

**Q6: What is the nearest meaning of the word "Consummated"?**

- A. extract
- B. concluded
- C. essential
- D. substance

### Answers:

- Q1: difficult to believe
- Q2: It contains oil.
- Q3: unknown substance
- Q4: in the yolk
- Q5: classify into groups
- Q6: concluded

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z3z>







## مشاهدة التلفاز

1- Nowadays, TV has captured a great deal of time from many individuals. Many people are happily spending their leisure times on TV. Did you know that every hour you spend watching it can take 22 minutes off of your life? This means that viewing for an average of six hours a day can cut short your life by five years! This is because you stay long hours without moving.

2- The above information is based on a study done by a group of researchers in Australia. The inactivity associated with TV viewing is dangerous and gives greater opportunities for unhealthy overeating.

3- An earlier study associated television viewing with the risk of developing type 2 diabetes and heart disease, as well as with the risk of early death. That research showed that these risks rose by 20% for people who spend just two hours a day in front of the TV.

4- The good news is that exercising for just 15 minutes a day can increase your lifespan by up to three years. It can also reduce the risk of premature death by 14%.

### Questions:

#### Q1: Why do people watch TV?

- A. to spend more enjoyable time
- B. to learn new things
- C. to educate themselves
- D. to reduce smoke cigarettes

#### Q2: How does watching TV shorten your life?

- A. entertainment time
- B. smoke more cigarettes
- C. staying long hours without moving
- D. captured a great deal

#### Q3: People who watch too much TV are also likely to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. cut 11 minutes from their lifespan.
- B. get too much exercise.
- C. eat plenty of food.
- D. smoke cigarettes.

#### Q4: What activity can increase the health risks of diabetes and heart diseases by 20%?

- A. watching TV for two hours a day
- B. a generally inactive lifestyle
- C. unhealthy overeating
- D. smoking

#### Q5: The word "premature" in paragraph 4 is closest in meaning to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. late.
- B. final.
- C. early.
- D. developing.

Q6: According to paragraph 4, exercising for 15 minutes daily can \_\_\_\_\_

- A. add three years to your total life time.
- B. lengthen your life by 22 minutes.
- C. decrease the risk of death by 4%.
- D. lower heart disease by 4%.

**Answers:**

- Q1: to spend more enjoyable time
- Q2: staying long hours without moving
- Q3: eat plenty of food.
- Q4: watching TV for two hours a day
- Q5: early.
- Q6: add three years to your total life time.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٠٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z40>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

## تمثال الحرية

1- More than a million people immigrate to the United States to start new lives every year, and if they are arriving in New York, one of the first sights that they will see is the Statue of Liberty. The Statue of Liberty is one of the most recognizable American symbols.

2- The Statue of Liberty is huge. From the tip of the torch to the pedestal on which she stands, she is just over 151 feet tall. The tablet she holds is 23 feet long.

3- Frédéric Bartholdi designed the appearance of the statue. The appearance of the Statue of Liberty is somewhat derived from Libertas, the Roman goddess of freedom. The statue was a gift from France. France gave America the statue as a gift for the independence of their country.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is mentioned in the passage about the statue?**

- A. its 8-foot index finger
- B. how they brought of the Statue to America
- C. the cost of the Statue
- D. It is recognized by people around the world.

**Q2: What does the 2nd paragraph talk about?**

- A. Description of the island it stands on.
- B. Description of the federal laws
- C. Description of the statue
- D. Talking about immigrants

**Q3: What is the type of the passage?**

- A. description
- B. opinion
- C. story
- D. freedom

**Q4: What does the Statue of Liberty represent?**

- A. liberty
- B. America
- C. war
- D. friendship

**Q5: Who gave the Statue of Liberty?**

- A. Egypt
- B. France
- C. Spain
- D. Britain

**Q6: Why did France give America the statue?**

- A. Because Columbus discovered America.
- B. Because the French occupied America.
- C. as a gift for the independence of America
- D. Because the Americans bought it from them.

### Answers:

- Q1: It is recognized by people around the world.
- Q2: Description of the statue
- Q3: description
- Q4: liberty
- Q5: France
- Q6: as a gift for the independence of America
- Q7: a tablet and torch

Q7: What does she hold in her hand?

- A. a tablet and torch
- B. seven rings
- C. a crown
- D. pedestal

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z41>



ابدأ مشروعك

1- If you're serious about establishing your own business, there are some different factors to consider. Firstly, it is **crucial** to write a business plan. When you write a business plan, you should give answers to important questions such as "What does your business need to get off the ground?" and "Who are your customers." Answers can help you to identify **risk**. **They** will be your roadmap for your business success.

2- Moreover, your honesty, quality and your customers' satisfaction are other important keys that would guarantee the success of your business. However, the most important thing is to have extra spare money in case of emergencies.

Questions:

Q1: What does "They" refer to?

- A. questions
- B. business plan
- C. roadmap
- D. answers

Q2: What is meant by the word "crucial"?

- A. important
- B. basic
- C. strong
- D. extra

Q3: What does "risk" mean?

- A. success
- B. opportunities
- C. danger
- D. adventure

Q4: What does the business plan consider?

- A. risks
- B. failure
- C. employees
- D. success.

**Q5: What is the most important thing in a new business?**

- A. always having extra and spare money for emergencies
- B. predicting the sale
- C. analyzing the market
- D. reaching new customers

**Q6: What is the main idea of the article?**

- A. Author gives a plan.
- B. Author gives a study.
- C. Author gives information.
- D. Author gives forecast

**Answers:**

Q1: answers

Q2: important

Q3: danger

Q4: risks

Q5: always having extra and spare money for emergencies

Q6: Author gives information.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z42>



1- In the Kingdom, radio is quite popular. The history of radio in Saudi Arabia goes back to 1949. Now, radio in Saudi Arabia has been completely reshaped by the various private players as all of **them** entered the sector after the government opened up licenses to them.

2-. A large number of radio listeners tune in while driving. Broadcast experts say that radio listenership consists of more than 60 percent in vehicles. Over 70 percent of the listeners are men. The **lions' share** of listeners is youngsters.

3- In 2011, five new FM stations were allowed to operate and expected to have an audience of 25 million. There were few English stations among them. The most important broadcast is the Urdu one. The survey shows a large number of listeners who turn the radio to Urdu channel at 3 PM.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Which sentence is true from the following?**

- A. A lot of people listen to the radio in their cars.
- B. 60% of listeners are listening while driving vehicles.
- C. 70% of listeners are women.
- D. Government didn't open up licenses to private players.

**Q2: We infer that less than \_\_\_\_\_ of women listen to the radio in Saudi Arabia.**

- A. 30%
- B. 50%
- C. 60%
- D. 70%

Q3: Lion's share in Paragraph 2 probably means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. lion's power.
- B. the majority.
- C. the minority.
- D. the young.

Q4: The English stations are \_\_\_\_\_

- A. major.
- B. a lot.
- C. few.
- D. many

Q5: What does the pronoun "them" refer to?

- A. government
- B. private players
- C. license
- D. radio listeners

Q6: The best title for this passage could be \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Radio Listeners.
- B. Radio in the 21st century.
- C. The Development of Radio in Saudi Arabia.
- D. Radio in Remote Areas.

Q7: When does the Urdu broadcast start?

- A. at 3 PM
- B. at 9 AM
- C. at 7 PM
- D. at 3 AM

Answers:

- Q1: A lot of people listen to the radio in their cars.  
Q2: 30%  
Q3: the majority.  
Q4: few.  
Q5: private players  
Q6: The Development of Radio in Saudi Arabia.  
Q7: at 3 PM

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z43>



## التوتر وتأثيره

1- There is a famous expression in English: "Stop the world, I want to get off!" This expression refers to a feeling of panic, or stress, that everyone must have felt it. It makes us want to stop whatever **we** are doing, try to relax. **'Stress'** means pressure or tension Too much stress hurts our body. **It** can have physical, emotional, and mental health problems.

2- The perception of threat activates the sympathetic nervous system and triggers an acute stress response that prepares the body to fight or flee, which is **fight-or-flight response**. The fight-or-flight response is an automatic physiological reaction to an event that is perceived as stressful or frightening.

3- It is obvious that stress is a serious problem especially if you are **overloaded** with it. It attacks the body. It affects the emotions. So, reduce stress: stop the world and rest for a while.

## Questions:

**Q1: Why did the author use the pronoun "we" in the first paragraph?**

- A. Because he believes that everyone has experienced this feeling.
- B. He is one of the few people that have experienced stress.
- C. He is a psychiatrist.
- D. He is talking about himself.

**Q2: What is meant by the word "Stress"?**

- A. panic
- B. calm
- C. breathing
- D. pressure

**Q3: The pronoun (it), 1st paragraph, refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. cholesterol.
- B. body.
- C. stress.
- D. tension.

**Q4: What is the meaning of "fight in flight response"?**

- A. the way the human body reacts to dangerous situations by facing them or running away
- B. the way the human body reacts to dangerous situations by running away only
- C. the dangerous situations humans face
- D. the only mechanism that helps us against stress

**Q5: What is the meaning of the word "overloaded"?**

- A. holding many things at the same time
- B. having a lot of homework at one time
- C. under pressure
- D. very relaxed

### Answers:

- Q1: Because he believes that everyone has experienced this feeling.
- Q2: pressure
- Q3: body.
- Q4: the way the human body reacts to dangerous situations by facing them or running away
- Q5: C. under pressure

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z44>



- 1- Most people do not know that Juliette Gordon Low, the founder of the Girl Scouts of America, was deaf. Juliette Gordon was born in Savannah, Georgia.
- 2 -Juliette married William Mackay Low and they went to live in England. But he was always busy with his own work and she had a lot of spare time. So, she became interested in the Girl Guides Association there.
- 3- One encounter that clearly demonstrates her persistence happened while she was in Scotland. She was walking when she came to a stream. The only way across the stream, and Juliette was afraid to cross it alone, but she did it by walking on a foot log that was a few metres away.



4- When Juliette came back to America for a visit. She decided that there should be Girl Scout troops all over the United States, so she worked toward that goal. Thanks to her, there are now Girl Scouts all over the world.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the title of the story?**

- A. Girl Scout
- B. William Mackay Low
- C. Juliette's Family Life
- D. Juliette's Profile

**Q2: What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to?**

- A. stream
- B. log
- C. peddler
- D. road

**Q3: What isn't mentioned in the story?**

- A. Juliette's death
- B. Juliette's travels
- C. Juliette's deafness
- D. Juliette's persistence

**Q4: Choose the correct order:**

- A. married, travelled, met girls, establish Girl Scouts
- B. establish Girl Scouts, married, travelled and met girls
- C. married, met girls, travelled, establish Girl Scouts
- D. married, met girls, establish Girl Scouts, travelled

**Q5: What do you think of her husband?**

- A. busy with his work
- B. had free time.
- C. established Girl Guides.
- D. helped Juliette in her School.

### Answers:

- Q1: Juliette's Profile
- Q2: stream
- Q3: Juliette's death
- Q4: married, travelled, met girls, establish Girl Scouts
- Q5: busy with his work

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢١٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z45>



## مناخ مناطق المملكة

1- Saudi Arabia is the largest country in the Middle East. It spans the vast majority of the Arabian Peninsula. There are three climatic zones in the kingdom. This explains the weather diversity all over the kingdom.

2- Temperature in the Eastern Province like in Abha seldom rises above 35 °C (95.0 °F) during the course of the year. Abha has the highest percentage of rainfall annually. It is known as the city with the most rainfall of the year.

3- The eastern and central parts of Saudi Arabia, on the other hand, experience the highest number of dust storms per year. it can completely block out the sun, making it nearly impossible to see just a few feet in front of you like in\_Qassim. It always has dust storms.

4- With temperatures sometimes topping 48 degrees during the summer, Makkah is known to be the hottest city in Saudi Arabia.

### Questions:

**Q1: Which of these areas has the highest possibility of rain?**

- A. Qassim
- B. Abha
- C. Eastern Province
- D. Taif

**Q2: What is the rainiest city?**

- A. Mecca
- B. Taif
- C. Qassim
- D. Abha

**Q3: Cities with no visibility from dust storms:**

- A. Central and West
- B. Central and East
- C. Southern areas
- D. Northern areas

**Q4: Under certain conditions, which causes blocking of vision in one of the following areas?**

- A. rain and dust in Makkah
- B. dust in Qassim
- C. heat in Abha
- D. clouds and rain in Taif

**Q5: Mention a city which has the hottest weather:**

- A. Makkah
- B. Abha
- C. Taif
- D. Qassim

#### Answers:

- Q1: Abha
- Q2: Abha
- Q3: Central and East
- Q4: dust in Qassim
- Q5: Makkah

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٢١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z46>



1- Playing is usually felt to be a universal activity and children are often portrayed as having an inherent desire and capacity to play.



2- Play allows children to use their creativity while developing their imagination along with physical, cognitive, and emotional strength. Playing is important to healthy brain development. It supports the use of abstract thought and symbols, communication and oral language skills, verbal intelligence, imagination and creativity, and reading, writing and mathematics.

3- Playing at a very early age allows children to explore nature , interact with others and take care of themselves. Unstructured play develops children’s social skills. When play is allowed to be child-driven, they ultimately engage fully in the passions they wish to pursue.

4- In fact, encouraging unstructured play may be an exceptional way to increase physical activity levels in children who are already active, which is one important strategy in the resolution of the obesity epidemic.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: Why is playing important in childhood?**

- A. Children should have fun.
- B. Children are too young to learn anything.
- C. Playing is good for intelligent children.
- D. Playing discovers the desires and dispositions of the child.

**Q2: The underlined pronoun “it” refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. learning.
- B. playing.
- C. engagement.
- D. passion.

**Q3: Why is early learning important for kids?**

- A. Because they learn how to care about people, themselves and nature.
- B. to get high grades
- C. to go to college
- D. to be engineers and doctors

**Q4: What do you understand from the text?**

- A. Children are better with structured play.
- B. Children can’t imitate adults.
- C. Children are very active.
- D. Children should have a limited time of play.

**Q5: How do games affect children's activity?**

- A. Playing decreases activity.
- B. Playing makes children exhausted.
- C. Playing increases activity.
- D. Playing makes children hyperactive.

**Q6: What is the title of this passage?**

- A. Children’s Education
- B. Learning is More Important than Playing.
- C. Playing is important in childhood.
- D. Kids Games

#### Answers:

Q1: Playing discovers the desires and dispositions of the child.

Q2: playing.

Q3: Because they learn how to care about people, themselves and nature.

Q4: Children are very active.

Q5: Playing increases activity.

Q6: Playing is important in childhood.



## شجرة جوز الهند

1- Coconut trees are known as the tree of life in some areas because all its parts are useful. The coconut tree provides an endless supply of food, fuel, building material, and cosmetics.

2- If you were ever lost on a deserted island, you can drink coconut water, eat its flesh and build a house from its bark and leaves. You can also make building materials like a rope from the coconut coir fibre. Once you've plucked coir fibre, twist it into short pieces. Twist and roll until you have a rope. Secure it with a strong knot.

3- Coconuts have a bowl within it. Inside this bowl, you will find the sweet, hydrating nut water, which has more potassium than a banana.

4- And from coconut milk comes coconut oil. It's an excellent moisturizer for lips, skin and hair.

5- Don't throw coconut shells away! The shells are a great composting material for high soil regeneration, increasing mineral levels and water retention properties.

6- Coconut trees have a lot of uses. From the Flesh you can get food, milk, and flour. From the water inside, you can make makeup and a healthy, refreshing drink. And the oil is used for cooking, fuel, skin, and hair.

### Questions:

**Q1: Choose a suitable title for the passage:**

- A. Desert Survival Skills
- B. Uses of Coconut Fibres
- C. How a coconut tree can save your life
- D. How to climb a coconut tree

**Q2: Why is it thought that Coconut is important for life?**

- A. Because its oil and milk are staple food for many people.
- B. Because each part of it serves us.
- C. Because although it is inedible, we can use it to houses.
- D. Because of its milk.

**Q3: What does "bowl" mean?**

- A. container
- B. diet
- C. food
- D. basic

**Q4: What are the uses of the coconut tree that are not mentioned?**

- A. using fronds to make pillows
- B. using it in make-up
- C. making building material
- D. using it for fuel



Q5: The underlined pronoun "it" 2nd paragraph, refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. coir.
- B. piece.
- C. rope.
- D. soles.

Q6: What is the point of last paragraph?

- A. Coconut leaves
- B. Night falls
- C. Uses of all parts of the coconut tree
- D. Coconut bark

Q7: What are the benefits of the coconut tree that are mentioned in the 4th paragraph?

- A. using for Personal care
- B. using for cure from Alzheimer
- C. using for fertilizers
- D. using for build houses

Q8: How can coconut save our life if we were in an empty place?

- A. Coconut oil is very healthy.
- B. Drink coconut water, eat its flesh and build a house from its bark and leaves.
- C. Coconut can moisture your skin and hair.
- D. Coconut milk keeps you hydrated.

**Answers:**

- Q1: How a coconut tree can save your life
- Q2: Because each part of it serves us.
- Q3: container
- Q4: using fronds (leaves) to make pillows
- Q5: coir.
- Q6: Uses of all parts of the coconut tree
- Q7: using for Personal care
- Q8: Drink coconut water, eat its flesh and build a house from its bark and leaves.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٢٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z48>



1- Bees are insects known for their role in pollination and for producing honey. There are many species of bees, some of which live socially in colonies.

2- These insects or bees are found on every continent. Their range in size varies from tiny bee species, to the largest species of leafcutter bees.

3- One of the amazing facts about bees is that sniffer bees are insects that can be trained to perform a variety of tasks to detect substances.

4- Bees play an important part in every aspect of ecosystem and its creatures. Bees produce necessary food, also support the growth of trees, flowers, and other plants, which serve as food and shelter for large and small creatures.

5- A new study compared the behavior of bees who received unexpected rewards to those who did not, and found the bees that were rewarded became optimistic about new challenges. While Bees who weren't rewarded appeared to respond less enthusiastic.

## Questions:

### Q1: What is the benefit of bees for the rest of creatures?

- A. necessary to produce food
- B. producing honey
- C. living socially in colonies
- D. raiding their nests

### Q2: What is the main idea of 4th paragraph?

- A. Bees are amazing insects that are important not only to plants but to other creatures.
- B. Bees are social creatures which always live in colonies.
- C. Bees can never be domesticated.
- D. Bees can be used to detect dangerous or illegal substances.

### Q3: The pronoun "Their" refers to:

- A. insects.
- B. trees.
- C. size.
- D. plants.

### Q4: What is the meaning of "optimistic"?

- A. They are not afraid.
- B. They are sad.
- C. They are sleepy.
- D. They are not organized.

### Q5: What does the word "creatures" mean?

- A. shelter
- B. living things
- C. food
- D. ecosystem

### Q6: Which paragraph talks about bee training?

- A. paragraph 2
- B. paragraph 3
- C. paragraph 4
- D. paragraph 5

#### Answers:

- Q1: necessary to produce food
- Q2: Bees are amazing insects that are important not only to plants but to other creatures.
- Q3: insects.
- Q4: They are not afraid.
- Q5: living things
- Q6: paragraph 3

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٢٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z49>



## تاريخ الطوابع

1 Before the introduction of postage stamps in the 1800s, mail in the United Kingdom was paid by the recipient. It was hard to use because the costs of delivering mail were not recoverable by the postal service. And senders had no incentive to restrict the number, size, or weight of items sent.



2- The postage stamp afforded convenience for both the mailer and postal officials Their use resulted in greatly increased mailings during the 19th and 20th centuries as most of the countries all over the world adopted the postal system.

3-It is well documented that stamps were first introduced in the United Kingdom of Great Britain in 1840 as a part of postal reforms promoted by Sir Rowland Hill. With its introduction, the postage fee was paid by the sender and not the recipient.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the title of the passage?**

- A. The Future of Mail
- B. Postage in the USA
- C. Stamps
- D. Mailing History

**Q2: When would someone get their mail in the old days?**

- A. When receivers paid to receive a message.
- B. When senders paid for the post office.
- C. Only when the post office allowed them to get it.
- D. If the post office paid them to get the message.

**Q3: What was the hardship of sending messages in the 1800s?**

- A. the distance
- B. lack of post officers
- C. the huge number of mails
- D. the delivery costs

**Q4: Based on what does sending messages cost money?**

- A. the destination of the message
- B. the distance
- C. the wealth of senders
- D. the number, weight and size of the message

**Q5: Did people accept the idea of postage?**

- A. Yes, the system was applied in most countries.
- B. No. The system failed straight on.
- C. Only the Europeans accepted the system.
- D. The German, British and Americans adopted the system.

**Q6: The meaning of the word "adopted"?**

- A. bought
- B. accepted
- C. refused
- D. ignored

**Q7: What is the first country to apply a Postage stamp?**

- A. the US
- B. the UK
- C. Japan
- D. Germany

### Answers:

- Q1: Mailing History
- Q2: When receivers paid to receive a message.
- Q3: the delivery costs
- Q4: the number, weight and size of the message
- Q5: Yes, The system was applied in most countries.
- Q6: accepted
- Q7: the UK
- Q8: to try to find a better way of sending mail

**Q8: What did Hill suggest the government employee to do?**

- A. to restrict the number, size, or weight of items sent
- B. Receivers must pay for the stamp.
- C. to stop the postage system
- D. to try to find a better way of sending mail

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٢٩)  
<http://qr.dailik.me/12z4a>







لما تلاقي سؤال من الاسئلة المتوقعة في الاختبار



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

1- The Ktunaxa people have existed for more than 10,000 years. The Kutenai language is the native language of the Kutenai people. Currently it is in danger of becoming extinct because it is only spoken by the elders of the community.

2-The Ktunaxa people have now taken the initiative to combine the existing knowledge and pass it down from their elders using modern technology in an attempt to **preserve** the language and ensure that it survives.

3- As of November 2017, the Ktunaxa webpage has been very supportive and the Tribal councils from the separate communities of the Ktunaxa nation have contributed with a selection of different material which is available online. **It** includes audio recordings, words, phrases and even games for younger generations. The webpage is opened for the public for free.

### Questions:

**Q1: Why isn't it too late to record the Kutenai language?**

- A. Because all Red Indians speak it.
- B. Because the children speak it.
- C. Because all the Kutenai speak it.
- D. Because it is spoken by the elderly.

**Q2: What is the author's opinion about Kutenai language website?**

- A. critical
- B. satirical
- C. discouraging
- D. supportive

**Q3: What does the word "preserve" mean?**

- A. forget
- B. protect
- C. endanger
- D. lose

**Q4: The pronoun "it" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. audio recordings.
- B. words.
- C. phrases.
- D. material.

**Q5: How is it available online?**

- A. alphabet and words only
- B. as recordings, games for children, written language
- C. as historical texts and manuscripts
- D. as videos

**Q6: The materials that will be published and the recordings will be available for \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. anyone who wishes to use it.
- B. only for Kutenai younger generations.
- C. for the Kutenai in Canada and the US.
- D. for the Canadian and Americans to communicate with the Kutenai.

### Answers:

Q1: Because it is spoken by the elderly.

Q2: supportive

Q3: protect

Q4: material.

Q5: as recordings, games for children, written language

Q6: anyone who wishes to use it.



1- Did you know that there are about 8000 species of ants? They basically live in organized groups called colonies.

2- Social lives of some members of the insect kingdom are sufficiently complex to suggest more than a hint of intelligence. Among these, we exhibit the world of ants. Many types of ants prey on the eggs and larvae of other annoying household insects such as flies and help to keep the house clean.

3- Ants communicate with each other using pheromones, sounds, and touch. This helps them to get food by smell. Ants also recognize each other and different ants through their ability to smell.

4- All ants have different characteristics. Ants have compound eyes consisting of many smaller eyes. Ants use three pairs of joined legs to move. Ants are usually yellow, brown, red or black in colour. Red ants can live up to 25 to 30 days. There is a type of nocturnal ants that is less active during the day. This species lives in houses, palms, caves and wells. There is another type of ants called meat ants. It protects the nest.

5- The queen is the only female in the colony which can lay eggs. The other females are worker ants which build the nest and collect food.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What is the best title?

- A. kinds of Ants
- B. Ant food
- C. Scientific studies about Ants
- D. Ant mirror human activity

#### Q2: How do ants live?

- A. in hot climates
- B. in groups
- C. in colonies.
- D. in nests

#### Q3: Why are ants useful?

- A. intelligent members of the animal kingdom
- B. They learn how to live in a system.
- C. their ability to smell
- D. They eat insects and clean houses.



**Q4: What does the word "exhibit" mean?**

- A. display
- B. explore
- C. explain
- D. study

**Q5: How do ants get food?**

- A. by smell
- B. by pheromones
- C. with their eyes
- D. by touch

**Q6: How do ants know each other?**

- A. touch
- B. smell
- C. using pheromones
- D. the paired antennae

**Q7: Do red ants live long?**

- A. Yes, maybe 25 to 30 years.
- B. No, maybe 5 to 10 days.
- C. No, maybe 25 to 30 days.
- D. yes, maybe 5 years.

**Q8: Meat ants \_\_\_\_:**

- A. are servants for the rest of the ants.
- B. protect their nest.
- C. mate with the queen.
- D. build the nest because they are worker ants

**Q9: What is not mentioned in the passage?**

- A. eggs
- B. body
- C. eyes
- D. types of ants

**Q10: The pronoun "it" refers to \_\_\_\_**

- A. meat ant.
- B. the queen.
- C. the male ant.
- D. nocturnal ant.

**Q11: Paragraph (4) talks about the properties of ants except \_\_\_\_**

- A. places of residence.
- B. body composition.
- C. type of food.
- D. types of ants

**Q12: What is the meaning of "compound"?**

- A. ommatidia
- B. part
- C. groups
- D. complex

**Q13: What is the meaning of “nocturnal”?**

- A. eating meat
- B. active during the day
- C. active at night
- D. lives in houses

**Q14: Do all ants lay eggs?**

- A. No, just the females.
- B. No, just the queen.
- C. yes, all ants.
- D. No, ants do not lay eggs.

**Q15: Who helps the queen to get food?**

- A. working ants
- B. nocturnal ant
- C. the male ant
- D. the large females

**Answers:**

- Q1: Ant mirror human activity
- Q2: in colonies
- Q3: They eat insects and clean houses.
- Q4: display
- Q5: by smell
- Q6: smell
- Q7: No, maybe 25 to 30 days.
- Q8: protect their nest.
- Q9: body
- Q10: meat ant.
- Q11: body composition.
- Q12: complex
- Q13: active at night
- Q14: No, just the queen.
- Q15: working ants

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٣٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4c>



1- Muhammad Ali’s real name was Cassius Marcellus Clay. He travelled to the 1960 Rome Games to compete. Despite being only 18, he won all four of his fights easily. In the finals, he defeated his opponent in three- tournaments to win the gold medal as an amateur boxer.

2- And then claimed his first championship by defeating Sonny Liston in 1964 at age 22, and then joined the nation of Islam and converted his name to Muhammad Ali. A person who wanted to use another name could simply assume the new one.

3- In 1978, boxer Muhammad Ali defeated Leon Spinks to win the world heavyweight boxing title for the third time in his career at age 36. He won his popularity after that victory.

4- He refused to join the military during the Vietnam War. He was sentenced to five years in prison, but the Supreme Court reversed it. Ali suffered Parkinson’s disease during his retirement. And he died on June 3, 2016.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Where did Clay get his first gold medal?**

- A. France
- B. Rome
- C. Vietnam
- D. Leon



**Q2: How many competitions did he take part in until he got the medal?**

- A. 3 tournaments
- B. 5 tournaments
- C. 6 tournaments
- D. 2 tournaments

**Q3: He was a/an \_\_\_\_\_ when he got his first gold medal.**

- A. World Champion
- B. Olympic Champion
- C. amateur boxer
- D. famous boxer

**Q4: He won his first champion when he was \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. 36 years old.
- B. 20 years old.
- C. 22 years old.
- D. 25 years old.

**Q5: When did Clay change his name?**

- A. after Beating Sony Liston
- B. after Beating Cassius
- C. after Beating Leon Spinks
- D. after his first gold medal

**Q6: He converted to Islam when he was \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. 36 years old.
- B. 20 years old.
- C. 22 years old.
- D. 25 years old.

**Q7: What is the meaning of the word "convert"?**

- A. amateur
- B. victory
- C. win
- D. change

**Q8: What is the meaning of the word "assumed"?**

- A. posited
- B. cause
- C. took
- D. happen

**Q9: He won his third gold medal in \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. 1960.
- B. 1964.
- C. 1978.
- D. 1980.

**Q10: He became famous after beating \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Leon.
- B. Liston.
- C. Zbigniew.
- D. Marcellus.

Q11: Who supported his rejection of Vietnam War?

- A. National court
- B. Supreme court
- C. Military
- D. Government

Q12: He won his third gold medal when he was \_\_\_\_\_

- A. 36 years old.
- B. 20 years old.
- C. 22 years old.
- D. 25 years old.

Q13: He died on \_\_\_\_\_

- A. June 3, 2016.
- B. September 15, 1978.
- C. January 17, 1949.
- D. December 20, 1964.

Answers:

- Q1: Rome
- Q2: 3 tournaments
- Q3: amateur boxer
- Q4: 22 years old.
- Q5: after Beating Sony Liston
- Q6: 22 years old.
- Q7: change
- Q8: took
- Q9: 1978.
- Q10: Leon.
- Q11: Supreme court
- Q12: 36 years old.
- Q13: June 3, 2016.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٣٦)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4d>



1- Oud (agarwood or agar) comes from trees found in India, Cambodia, Yemen, Thailand and Ethiopia. Oud is a fungal infection that comes from Aquilaria trees, which are **harvested** and **reaped** from 4 or 5 types of trees.

2- Oud has a very strong and unique smell that is available in chips, which are lit and burned. The scented smoke is called Bakhoor. Oud is also available in an oil form. Once the Oud oil has gone through the distillation process, the Oud oil is kept in open sunlight to evaporate the excess moisture within the Oud oil. This ensures that the Oud oil is as pure as possible to be used in perfumes and Dehan. Oud in its oil form (dehan) is a considerable investment. It is sold and measured in 12-milliliter bottles called tola. Prices for one tola range anywhere from SR300 to SR8,000.

3- Europe used Oud scent with rose oil and sandals. And a lot of international perfume is embracing Oud for its distinctive long-lasting scent.

## Questions:

Q1: Where does oud come from?

- A. India
- B. Yemen
- C. Thailand
- D. all of the above





**Q2: We can't use Oud in \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. bakhoor.
- B. cleaning.
- C. dehan.
- D. oil.

**Q3: How is Oud produced from the Oud's tree?**

- A. infected fungus
- B. wither and die
- C. decompose
- D. cut off

**Q4: Oud is taken from:**

- A. all healthy and green trees
- B. old trees
- C. 15 types of trees
- D. 4, 5 types of trees

**Q5: The Oud used in incense is in the form of \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. dehan.
- B. bark.
- C. chips.
- D. oil.

**Q6: What do "harvested" and "reaperd" mean?**

- A. storage
- B. burn
- C. collected
- D. peeling

**Q7: What are the uses of Oud?**

- A. oil and Bakhoor
- B. cream
- C. salve
- D. unction

**Q8: What process changes Oud to perfume?**

- A. boiling
- B. condensation
- C. fumigation
- D. distillation

**Q9: How do they make the little bottles called in Arabic Tola?**

- A. They put it in water.
- B. They evaporate it.
- C. distillation
- D. fumigation

**Q10: What kind of perfume do the Europeans use with Oud?**

- A. dehan
- B. Abdul Samad Alqurashi.
- C. bakhoor
- D. rose and sandals

**Answers:**

- Q1: all of the above
- Q2: cleaning.
- Q3: infected fungus
- Q4: 4, 5 types of trees
- Q5: chips.
- Q6: collected
- Q7: oil and Bakhoor
- Q8: distillation
- Q9: They evaporate it.
- Q10: rose and sandal.



1- Ibn Sina or Avicenna, both names are correct, the name just changes from one language to another. Ibn Sina began a study of medicine for 3 years and became one of the best physicians that other distinguished physicians read the science of medicine under him. He was working hard all day with his patients. He was really proficient.

2-Ibn Sina also wrote 5 books in law. All his book were translated into many languages. His philosophical and medical work and his political involvement continued until his death at the age of 56 years.

### Questions:

**Q1: Physicians in Paragraph one most probably means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. doctors.
- B. philosophers.
- C. sultans.
- D. sons.

**Q2: Why did they call him Avicenna?**

- A. Because he is Persian.
- B. This is the correct name.
- C. His name changes from one language to another.
- D. He was known as Avicenna.

**Q3: After a study for many years, he became a \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. writer.
- B. physician.
- C. student.
- D. volume.

**Q4: According to the passage, Ibn Sina was working \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. normally with his patients.
- B. by himself.
- C. lazily with his patients.
- D. hard with his patients.

**Q5: What is the meaning of the word “proficient”?**

- A. skilled
- B. intelligent
- C. religion
- D. logic

Q6: Ibn Sina wrote \_\_\_\_ books in law.

- A. 4
- B. 5
- C. 3
- D. 6

Q7: What happened to Ibn Sina's books?

- A. They were translated to many languages.
- B. They were useless after his death.
- C. They were in the sultan's library.
- D. They were antiques.

Q8: Ibn Sina dead when he was \_\_\_\_

- A. 50 years old.
- B. 56 years old.
- C. 75 years old.
- D. 77 years old.

Answers:

- Q1: doctors.
- Q2: His name changes from one language to another.
- Q3: physician.
- Q4: hard with his patients.
- Q5: skilled.
- Q6: 5
- Q7: They were translated to many languages.
- Q8: 56 years old.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4f>



1- Couchsurfing is usually a cheap form of living used mainly by college students, where one stays on friends' couches.

2- Couchsurfing began in 2004 by a group of students in Iceland who started the idea that people anywhere would want to share their homes with strangers.

3- Couchsurfing is a global community of 14 million people in more than 200,000 cities who share their experiences, home, life, world, and their journey. Couchsurfing connects travellers with a global network of people

4- Connection makes us happier; we need more of it. Connecting and accepting the kindness of strangers strengthen our faith in each other and helps us all become better people.

5- Tolerance, respect and appreciation for differences are embodied in kindness. We appreciate and share a desire to learn about one another.

### Questions:

Q1: If you are couchsurfing, you can stay \_\_\_\_

- A. in a hotel.
- B. with a friend.
- C. in a college.
- D. in a city.

Q2: The idea of couchsurfing was born in 2004 \_\_\_\_\_

- A. by friends you haven't met yet.
- B. by only Casey Fenton.
- C. in the government.
- D. in Iceland.

Q3: The main idea of paragraph 3 is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. how people all over the world share their home, experience, life and world.
- B. why the global community is 14 million people.
- C. the spirit of generosity is important.
- D. couchsurfing is not a good idea.

Q4: According to paragraph 5, kindness embodies the values of \_\_\_\_\_

- A. tolerance.
- B. respect.
- C. appreciation.
- D. (A+B+C)

Answers:

Q1: with a friend.

Q2: in Iceland.

Q3: how people all over the world share their home, experience, life and world.

Q4: (A+B+C)

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4g>



1- Madin Saleh is an important site. In 2008 UNESCO announced it as a site of cultural heritage, becoming Saudi Arabia's first World Heritage site. It was chosen for its well-preserved remains from late antiquity, especially the 131 rock-cut huge tombs of the Nabatean kingdom.

2- It is the largest conserved site of the civilization of the Nabataeans south of Petra in Jordan. Petra was known as the capital of the Nabataeans state.

3- Prophet Saleh was sent to the Thamud. The people of the city were remorseful, but their crime could not be undone, Saleh and his believers left the city to escape from the destroy.

4- Nabateans didn't give decorations a high interest in Madinah. Some places would be lack any decorations on the processional way.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the meaning of the word "site"?

- A. place
- B. home
- C. city
- D. heritage

Q2: The pronoun "its" refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Madain Saleh.
- B. Al – Ula town.
- C. Petra, Jordan.
- D. the location of Medina.

**Q3: Why is Madain Saleh Important place?**

- A. its great historical cultural site
- B. the Nabataeans city
- C. having a good weather
- D. having a good location

**Q4: The author describes the Petra as \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. monumental tombs.
- B. being called Al-Hijr.
- C. the capital of the Nabatean state.
- D. an archaeological site.

**Q5: Why did prophet Saleh leave his people?**

- A. He was angry with them.
- B. He went to other people.
- C. He prevented believers from destruction.
- D. They rejected him.

**Q6: Which of the following didn't the Nabataeans do?**

- A. have carvings in Petra
- B. making monument
- C. making sculpture
- D. decorations in Madinah

**Answers:**

- Q1: place
- Q2: Madin Saleh.
- Q3: its great historical cultural site
- Q4: the capital of the Nabatean state.
- Q5: He prevented believers from destroy.
- Q6: decorations in Madinah

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4h>



1- Dates, one of the oldest cultivated crops, grow on palm trees. Dates grow in large bunches at the top the palm trees, which **thrive** in hot climates. The fruits range in color from pale yellow to a dark red brown. Dates harvested at the yellow stage require further ripening before they can be properly preserved. Fully ripe, dark-colored dates are ready for preservation as soon as they are harvested.

2- There are many advantages of dates. It is important for dates to be an essential part of one's diet. Dates are composed of various fats, sugar, vitamins, and minerals, which our body requires and during pregnancy, dates strengthen the muscles of the uterus. Dates also strengthen a weak heart Dates are rich in fibres and one can easily digest them. Researchers showed that dates can also be helpful in curing certain abdominal diseases including abdominal cancer. Dates treat constipation, prevent night blindness and improve the health of eyes.

## Questions:

Q1: The passage mainly talks about \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the advantages of dates.
- B. how and where dates grow.
- C. why Arabs eat dates with milk.
- D. how dates improve eyes health.

Q2: One of the following is NOT an advantage of dates.

- A. Dates strengthen heart and uterus muscles.
- B. Dates increase constipation.
- C. Dates prevent night blindness.
- D. Dates improve eyes health.

Q3: The underlined word "thrive" in Paragraph 1 probably means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. grow.
- B. die.
- C. harvest.
- D. ripens.

Q4: Yellow dates and dark-colored dates \_\_\_\_\_

- A. are preserved directly after harvest.
- B. are preserved differently after harvest.
- C. are bad for muscles.
- D. are difficult to digestion.

### Answers:

Q1: the advantages of dates.

Q2: Dates increase constipation.

Q3: grow.

Q4: are preserved differently after harvest.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤٦)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4i>



1- Outdoor air pollution is emissions caused by combustion. Although it is dangerous, the internal pollution is more dangerous because we spend 90% of our time inside homes not outside.

2- Air pollutants have many reasons and causes. Black carbon is a pollutant that comes from kerosene. The diesel is also considered a big source of external air pollution.

3- Contamination and Indoor air pollutants could be harmful to breathe in. Because there is no fresh air, as a result, this poor indoor air quality has been linked to lung diseases like asthma, and cancer.

4- Moreover, office devices can release VOCs. Mixtures of organic pollutants are emitted by seven office devices, i.e., computers, printers, etc.

5- Air is made up of nitrogen, oxygen, argon, carbon dioxide, and water vapour. There are around 856 kinds of chemicals that cause air pollution.

6- India is the third-most polluted country in the world. Because they use a lot of synthetic material.



7- We can reduce air pollution by using wood and natural furniture which is essential for our health. We can also preserve the environment by using washable dishes and cups.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: Why is internal pollution more dangerous than external pollution?**

- A. Because people stay most of their time inside.
- B. Diesel produces pollutants.
- C. Chemicals are found in your drinking water.
- D. noise from traffic

**Q2: How much time do we spend inside our houses?**

- A. 50% of our time
- B. 90% of our time
- C. 78% of our time
- D. 20% of our time

**Q3: What is the name of pollutant from kerosene?**

- A. argon
- B. black pollution
- C. VOC.
- D. black carbon

**Q4: What is the big source of aerial clutter/ external pollution?**

- A. diesel
- B. carbon
- C. water vapour
- D. (A+C)

**Q5: The main reason for lung disease is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. water pollution.
- B. poisoned food.
- C. lack of fresh air.
- D. lack of pure water.

**Q6: What is the meaning of word “essential”?**

- A. important
- B. dangerous
- C. toxic
- D. risky

**Q7: What is the disease that is caused by pollution?**

- A. cancer
- B. allergy
- C. cold and Flu
- D. headache

**Q8: The air consists of \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. nitrogen, oxygen and VOC.
- B. nitrogen, oxygen and water vapour.
- C. oxygen, carbon, and black carbon.
- D. Nitrogen, oxygen but no carbon.



**Q9: How many chemicals cause air pollution?**

- A. 99
- B. 856
- C. 20.95
- D. 809

**Q10: What doesn't contamination cause?**

- A. allergy
- B. asthma
- C. cancer
- D. lung disease

**Q11: What is the third polluted country?**

- A. Pakistan
- B. India
- C. Bangladesh
- D. Algeria

**Q12: Which paragraph talks about diseases?**

- A. paragraph 1
- B. paragraph 2
- C. paragraph 3
- D. paragraph 4

**Q13: What is the source of VOCs?**

- A. printers and computers
- B. kerosene heater
- C. windblown dust
- D. organic pollutants

**Q14: What is the meaning of "synthetic materials"?**

- A. natural
- B. artificial
- C. simple
- D. harmful

**Q15: What is the opposite of "synthetic"?**

- A. toxic
- B. harmful
- C. natural
- D. artificial

**Q16: What do you understand from the first paragraph?**

- A. Indoor pollution is more dangerous than outdoor pollution.
- B. Indoor pollution is as dangerous as outdoor pollution.
- C. Indoor pollution isn't as dangerous as outdoor pollution.
- D. Indoor pollution isn't dangerous.

**Q17: What is the best title of the passage?**

- A. Pollution
- B. Water Pollution
- C. Outdoor Pollution
- D. VOCs Pollution



**Q18: Which paragraph talks about Air pollutants?**

- A. paragraph 6
- B. paragraph 2
- C. paragraph 1
- D. paragraph 4

**Q19: How can we reduce pollution?**

- A. Use wood and natural things.
- B. Use plastic bags.
- C. Use air conditioner.
- D. Use plastic cups.

**Q20: How can we preserve the environment?**

- A. Use washable dish and cups.
- B. Don't use the trash.
- C. Use plastic bags.
- D. Cut off the trees.

**Answers:**

- Q1: Because people stay most of their time inside.  
 Q2: 90% of our time  
 Q3: black carbon  
 Q4: diesel  
 Q5: lack of fresh air.  
 Q6: important  
 Q7: cancer  
 Q8: nitrogen, oxygen and water vapour  
 Q9: 856  
 Q10: allergy  
 Q11: India.  
 Q12: paragraph 3  
 Q13: printers and computers  
 Q14: artificial  
 Q15: natural  
 Q16: Indoor pollution is more dangerous than outdoor pollution.  
 Q17: Pollution  
 Q18: paragraph 2  
 Q19: Use wood and natural things.  
 Q20: Use washable dish and cups.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٤٧)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z4j>



- 1- In New York City there is an almost antique ice cream car driven by the best driver who makes the best ice cream ever. He is a happy man who never complains about anything.
- 2- The explorer Marco Polo saw ice cream during his expedition to China. It is said that the first person to discover and invent ice cream was Smithson. During the world War, there wasn't much sugar so the ice cream industry was affected negatively.



3- Fruit was added to ice cream in Asia. Ice cream has a lot of flavours, and now frozen dessert contains 60% ice cream.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the car's name? What is the type of car?**

- A. candy car
- B. ice cream car
- C. new York candy Car
- D. antique ice cream truck

**Q2: Who is the best car driver?**

- A. the driver of an ice cream car
- B. candy car driver
- C. taxi driver
- D. bus driver

**Q3: What is the main idea of paragraph (1)?**

- A. A nervous driver
- B. Ice cream drivers complain a lot.
- C. New York streets
- D. A good driver

**Q4: What is right about the ice cream's car driver?**

- A. He is happy and does not complain.
- B. He is a sad man.
- C. He is a nervous driver.
- D. He is a very complaining man.

**Q5: What is the best title of this passage?**

- A. Types of ice cream
- B. How to make ice cream
- C. Ice cream history
- D. Additions for ice cream

**Q6: What does "expedition" mean?**

- A. audience
- B. journey
- C. life story
- D. expect

**Q7: Who discovered ice cream?**

- A. Marco Polo
- B. Asians
- C. Arabs
- D. Smithson

**Q8: What happened to the ice-cream during the World War?**

- A. didn't have enough sugar.
- B. increased the number of sales.
- C. create new types of ice cream.
- D. added dried fruits.

Q9: Who added fruits to ice cream?

- A. Arabs
- B. Marco Polo
- C. Asia
- D. The Chinese

Q10: The frozen desert includes 60% of \_\_\_\_\_

- A. fruits.
- B. milk.
- C. ice cream.
- D. dried fruits.

**Answers:**

- Q1: ice cream car
- Q2: the driver of an ice cream car
- Q3: A good driver
- Q4: He is happy and does not complain.
- Q5: Ice cream history
- Q6: journey
- Q7: Smithson
- Q8: didn't have enough sugar.
- Q9: Asia
- Q10: ice cream.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4k>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدريت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

دليلك للاستيب

@dalilk4step



القطع في قسم استيعاب المقروء



## النجوم والكواكب

1- The sun may appear to be the largest star in the sky but that's just because it's the closest. The largest known star in the universe is UY Scuti, a hypergiant with a radius around 1,700 times larger than the sun.

2- Without the atmosphere in the way, NASA can take some of the most precise pictures available from space by using an earth-bound camera. It is used to shoot an extended area. That helps scientists to study everything about the stars. The time we need for shooting a star in daylight is different than at night; it will take thirty seconds at night to take one photo.

3- But this isn't sufficient for the scientists. They believe there are some things in the sky that we will unlikely-see.

4- We can classify stars according to their colours and size. Stars can be blue, white or red. After all, our sun is a star. Year after year we see the sun up in the sky, thinking it is brighter than ever, giving us heat and light.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What is the biggest star size?

- A. It's 1,700 times bigger than the Sun.
- B. It's 1,700 times bigger than the earth
- C. The sun is the biggest star.
- D. We don't know about the biggest star.

#### Q2: What is the colour that is not mentioned in the passage?

- A. white
- B. red
- C. blue
- D. green

#### Q3: What is the best title of the passage?

- A. Classifying stars according to colour and size
- B. Sizes of the stars
- C. Hidden objects
- D. Star shapes

#### Q4: What does the pronoun "it" refer to?

- A. Sun
- B. stars
- C. camera
- D. photos

#### Q5: Why are scientists shooting stars?

- A. for documentary
- B. to study them
- C. to publish them
- D. for fun

Q6: The time we need to shoot a star at night is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. thirteen seconds.
- B. thirteen minutes.
- C. thirty seconds.
- D. thirty minutes.

Q7: What did not the author use in comparing stars?

- A. colour
- B. shape
- C. size
- D. brightness

Q8: What does the word "sufficient" mean?

- A. enough
- B. almost
- C. just
- D. extremely

Q9: What does the word "brighter" mean?

- A. shinier
- B. dark hole
- C. atmosphere
- D. precise

Q10: What is the nearest meaning for the word "unlikely"?

- A. darkness
- B. mystery
- C. possible
- D. improbable

**Answers:**

- Q1: It's 1,700 times bigger than the sun.  
 Q2: green  
 Q3: Classifying stars according to colours and size  
 Q4: camera  
 Q5: to study them  
 Q6: thirty seconds.  
 Q7: brightness  
 Q8: enough  
 Q9: shinier  
 Q10: improbable

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥٣)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z4l>



1- Pizza is a common love for Italians and people all around the world. It originated in Italy. You will find there a different pizza in each city. Then it was adopted by the different cultures and many other cultures have adapted pizza to their own liking. Even now you will find the frozen pizza sold at supermarkets not only at the restaurants. This is to meet the increased demand.

2- Shakey's pizza is the first franchise pizza chain in the United States. It was founded in Sacramento, California on April 30, 1954.

3- Pizza is considered to be an unhealthy food although it contains many vitamins because it contains high calories.

## Questions:

**Q1: Why is the pizza a popular dish?**

- A. adapt to different cultures.
- B. old dish
- C. healthy food
- D. easy food

**Q2: Why is the pizza sold at supermarkets?**

- A. to be different
- B. to meet the increasing demand
- C. to be popular
- D. as a result of WWII.

**Q3: The pronoun "there" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Italy.
- B. France.
- C. Naples.
- D. Paris.

**Q4: What is the best title of this passage?**

- A. Different cultures
- B. History of Italy
- C. Kinds of pizza
- D. Popularity of pizza

**Q5: Why is pizza not healthy?**

- A. contains a lot of high calories.
- B. frozen food
- C. contains some vegetables.
- D. easy snacks

**Q6: Shaky pizza opened in \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Paris, 1970.
- B. Italy, 1830.
- C. United States, 1930.
- D. California, 1954.

### Answers:

- Q1: adapted to different cultures.
- Q2: to meet the increasing demand
- Q3: Italy.
- Q4: Popularity of pizza.
- Q5: contains a lot of high calories.
- Q6: California, 1954.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4m>



## جائزة الملك فيصل

1- The King Faisal Foundation was set up by the sons of King Faisal bin Abdulaziz Al Saud. And now the King's sons' role is to serve as the chairman of the foundation. The Board of Trustees of the Foundation suggests the prize.





2- King Faisal International Prize is an annual award sponsored by King Faisal Foundation presented to dedicated men and women whose contributions make a positive difference in the following categories: Islamic studies, Arabic Language, Arabic Literature, Science, and Medicine.

3- The first King Faisal International Prize was awarded to Sayyid Abul A'ala Maududi in 1979 for his service to Islam. In 1981, King Khalid received the same award. In 1984, King Fahd was the recipient of the award.

4- Islamic institutions, universities and previous winners of the King Faisal International Prize can nominate a person for the award.

5- The responsible party for nominating the winners is the secretariat of the award.

6- The prize in each of the five categories consists of:

1. A handwritten certificate.
  2. A commemorative gold medal.
  3. A cash endowment.
- 

### Questions:

#### Q1: What do the sons of King Faisal do to the prize?

- A. They serve as the Secretariat of the award.
- B. They serve as the chairman of King Faisal Foundation.
- C. They nominate the winners.
- D. They handover the prize.

#### Q2: Who Suggested the prize?

- A. King of Saudi Arabia.
- B. the Board of Trustees of the Foundation
- C. the sons of King Faisal
- D. Political parties.

#### Q3: How often do they give the prize?

- A. three times per year
- B. two times per year
- C. once a year
- D. once every two years

#### Q4: In how many fields is the King Faisal International Prize granted?

- A. 5
- B. 3
- C. 4
- D. 6

#### Q5: When was the first prize?

- A. in 1979
- B. in 1981
- C. in 1984
- D. in 1986

**Q6: Who can nominate a person for the King Faisal International Prize?**

- A. ordinary individuals
- B. political parties
- C. islamic institutions, universities and previous winners
- D. the King of Saudi Arabia only

**Q7: Who is the responsible party for nominating the winners?**

- A. the Secretariat of the award
- B. ordinary individuals
- C. the sons of King Faisal
- D. islamic institutions

**Q8: What does the prize consist of?**

- A. cash money and a gold medal
- B. cash money, a gold medal and a certificate
- C. only an achievement certificate
- D. only a 24 carat, 200-gram gold medal

**Q9: Paragraph 3 mainly talks about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the categories of the prize.
- B. the winners of the prize.
- C. King Khalid and King Fahad.
- D. King Faisal's sons

**Answers:**

- Q1: They serve as the chairman of king Faisal Foundation.
- Q2: the Board of Trustees of the Foundation
- Q3: once a year
- Q4: 5
- Q5: in 1979
- Q6: islamic institutions, universities and previous winners
- Q7: the Secretariat of the award
- Q8: cash money, a gold medal and a certificate
- Q9: the winners of the prize.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4n>



1- Pigeons are incredibly complex and intelligent birds and they are highly sociable animals. They are often seen in flocks of 20-30 birds.

2- Pigeons build their nests at any place. One day, there was a pigeon building its nest on my balcony. After a few days, the nest created a very bad smell like waste and because of it, I couldn't take my breath. Pigeons are like rats; they eat the fallen food on the ground and make noises when they eat. Pigeons aren't able to see at night that well, which differs from the **nocturnal** birds such as owls.

3- Pigeons were used to carry essential messages during natural disasters. They can survive hard circumstances. Their ability to fly in adverse weather conditions is thought to have saved many human lives.

4- Pigeons are amazing creatures, but we aren't used to having them as pets.



## Questions:

**Q1: What does paragraph 1 talk about?**

- A. Birds
- B. Pigeons
- C. Mixed feelings
- D. Nests

**Q2: The word “nocturnal” probably means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. active at night.
- B. active at day.
- C. owl bird.
- D. fallen food.

**Q3: Why does the writer say that pigeons are similar to rats?**

- A. They are active at night.
- B. They feed on the fallen food.
- C. They have great eyesight.
- D. They are little animals.

**Q4: Why couldn't the writer breathe?**

- A. He has an allergy.
- B. Because of the hot weather.
- C. Pigeons smell like trash.
- D. They like fallen food.

**Q5: Where do the pigeons build nests?**

- A. in any place
- B. in caves
- C. in tress
- D. in houses

**Q6: What is not true about pigeons from the following?**

- A. They are pets.
- B. They are the symbol of peace.
- C. They were messengers.
- D. They make noises when they eat.

**Q7: Paragraph 3 mainly talks about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the ability to live in all circumstances or conditions.
- B. impressive memorials to pigeons.
- C. carrying essential messages.
- D. unprecedented floods.

### Answers:

- Q1: Pigeons
- Q2: active at night.
- Q3: They feed on the fallen food.
- Q4: Pigeons smell like trash.
- Q5: in any place
- Q6: They are pets.
- Q7: the ability to live in all circumstances or conditions.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٥٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4o>





## الحرب العالمية الثانية

1- World War II occurred during the years 1939 - 1945. It was a war that involved virtually every part of the world and cost the most deaths ever. More than 25 million of the dead were from the military. What made World War II different than other wars was that it caused more destruction. And it was costly too; the cost of World War II was more than three wars before.

2- The threat of the vast combined German army, navy and air force, also enabled Hitler to occupy Austria and Czechoslovakia without any blood-bath. They used advanced weapons that enabled them to shatter the whole city easily. Almost 80 years ago, the weather stopped the Nazi war, because the temperature was about -40 degrees.

3- After the war, people were busy with problems. The first necessary reform was providing people with food. This time while all the world was thinking of how they can build the country again; it was a very good chance for committing crime and breaking the law.

### Questions:

**Q1: How long did World War II last?**

- A. 5 years
- B. 6 years
- C. 7 years
- D. 3 years

**Q2: When did the World War II begin?**

- A. in 1939
- B. in 1945
- C. in 1914
- D. in 1933

**Q3: How many militaries were killed in World War II?**

- A. 40 million
- B. 50 million
- C. 25 million
- D. 50 billion

**Q4: World War II differs from other wars because \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. more destruction happened.
- B. leaders were different.
- C. cross frontiers.
- D. shorter than the other wars.

**Q5: What is the cost of World War II?**

- A. need more money.
- B. more than three wars before
- C. around 10 million
- D. less than World War I

**Q6: Why were weapons more destructive?**

- A. Because destruction happened.
- B. Because they were chemical weapons.
- C. cross frontiers
- D. Because they used advanced weapons.

**Q7: Why did World War II end in the winter?**

- A. Because of the number of deaths.
- B. Because it was cold.
- C. Hitler doesn't like land invasion.
- D. Because of heavy rain.

**Q8: After the war, people were \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. busy with problems.
- B. sad because of the number of deaths.
- C. losing the desire to live.
- D. ready for an upcoming war.

**Q9: What was the first reform after the end of war?**

- A. stop committing crimes.
- B. build more factories.
- C. build new cities.
- D. provide food for people.

**Answers:**

- Q1: 6 years
- Q2: in 1939
- Q3: 25 million
- Q4: more destruction happened.
- Q5: more than three wars before.
- Q6: Because they used advanced weapons.
- Q7: Because it was cold.
- Q8: busy with problems.
- Q9: provide food for people.
- Q10: crime and breaking the law
- Q11: happen

**Q10: After the end of the war, which of the following increased?**

- A. more distractions
- B. rebuilding the world
- C. travelling abroad
- D. crime and breaking the law

**Q11: What does the word "occur" mean?**

- A. happen
- B. lost
- C. destroy
- D. ready for an upcoming war

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4p>



قناة السويس

1- The idea of connecting the Mediterranean Sea to the Red Sea is as old as the pharaohs. About 150 years ago. The canal, helped the europeans and the British ships to trade with India. A canal through the Isthmus of Suez would cut the journey from Great Britain to India by 6,000 miles.

2- A French company led by Ferdinand de Lesseps made a deal with Egypt to build the Suez Canal in Port Saeed, which is called man-made harbour. The Egyptian ruler, Ismail, celebrated the opening of the Suez Canal by building a huge palace in Cairo. If we compared this new building with Suez Canal, we will find it extremely inexpensive. Ismail invited royalty from around the world to a celebrate in honour of the new canal.

## Questions:

Q1: Suez Canal connects between \_\_\_\_\_

- A. two seas.
- B. two channels.
- C. two rivers.
- D. two lakes.

Q2: To whom was the opening of the Suez Canal important?

- A. Egyptian
- B. Europeans
- C. kings
- D. all the world

Q3: What is the nationality of the project manager?

- A. English
- B. French
- C. German
- D. Egyptian

Q4: Port Saeed is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Man-made harbour.
- B. Suez harbour.
- C. British harbour.
- D. Port Saeed canal.

Q5: If we compared the new building with Suez Canal then the palace is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. extremely expensive.
- B. extremely inexpensive.
- C. extremely huge.
- D. extremely important.

### Answers:

- Q1: two seas.
- Q2: Europeans
- Q3: French
- Q4: Man-made harbour.
- Q5: extremely inexpensive.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦٣)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4q>



الحجامة

1- Hijaamah is the profession of cupping in which a cup is used to collect the blood and a lancet is used by the cupper to make a surface wound. And this instrument must be clean and sanitized.

2- Cupping has been known since ancient times. It helps to treat some diseases and energize the body. Cupping is recommended to be done once a year or more.

3- The first documented uses are found in the teachings of the Islamic prophet Muhammad. According to Muhammad al-Bukhari, the Prophet (peace and blessings of Allah be upon him) approved of the Hijaamah (cupping) treatment. We use it to remove the toxin from our body as toxin is the main cause of headache.

## Questions:

**Q1: What type of injury is needed for cupping?**

- A. surface wound
- B. wet cupping only
- C. cupping therapy
- D. big cuts

**Q2: According to paragraph 1, which of these things is needed?**

- A. bandages
- B. towels
- C. old instruments
- D. clean instruments

**Q3: What are the benefits of cupping?**

- A. energize our body.
- B. heal the wounds.
- C. just habit
- D. no benefits

**Q4: Is it recommended to have cupping?**

- A. Yes, it's recommended by prophet Muhammad.
- B. not recommended in early ages
- C. not recommended in this century
- D. recommended recently

**Q5: What is the reason of headache?**

- A. cupping
- B. lancet
- C. toxin
- D. hajm

**Q6: When is it recommended to do cupping?**

- A. once a month or more
- B. once a year or more
- C. twice in a year
- D. every two months

### Answers:

- Q1: surface wound
- Q2: clean instruments
- Q3: energize our body.
- Q4: Yes, it's recommended by prophet Muhammad.
- Q5: toxin
- Q6: once a year or more

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4r>



1- There are four basic blood types in the ABO typing system:

- Type A blood and Type B blood have antigens and make antibodies to fight each other.
- Type AB blood.
- Type O blood doesn't have either type of antigen.

2- Blood type is **inherited**. It is passed genetically from your parents. And to donate your blood, all other donors and recipients must be safely **compatible**.

3- Donating or receiving blood is complicated .Type O blood, since it doesn't have antibodies or antigens for either type, can be donated to recipients with all four types of blood. Type AB, on the other hand, does not create antibodies for either antigen, can receive blood from all four types, but can but can only donate to other AB recipients.

### Questions:

**Q1: Blood group \_\_\_\_\_ has no antigens.**

- A. (A)
- B. (O)
- C. (AB)
- D. (B)

**Q2: The underlined word "inherited" in paragraph 2 probably means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. donate blood.
- B. take type.
- C. same eye color.
- D. taken from parents.

**Q3: Type (O) blood can be donated to recipients with all four types of blood because it \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. doesn't have antibodies or antigens for either type.
- B. has A antigens.
- C. has B antigens.
- D. has AB antigens.

**Q4: The blood type that can receive blood from all four types, but can only donate to AB recipients is called \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. (O).
- B. (A).
- C. (B).
- D. (AB).

**Q5: What does the word "compatible" mean?**

- A. donate
- B. match
- C. different
- D. receiver

**Q6: What is not mentioned in the passage?**

- A. talk about the ABO blood type.
- B. talk about AB blood type.
- C. talk about O blood Type.
- D. talk about donating or receiving blood.

#### Answers:

- Q1: (O)
- Q2: taken from parents.
- Q3: doesn't have antibodies or antigens for either type.
- Q4: (AB)
- Q5: match
- Q6: talk about the ABO blood type.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4s>







1- Ahmed Mohiuddin Perry, better known as Perry Reese, was an Ottoman admiral, navigator, geographer and mapmaker.

2- Perry Reese is primarily known for his maps and charts collected in his Kitab Albahriah (The book of Navigation), a book that contains detailed information on navigation which will help ships sea travel. He gave this book to Sultan Selim I in 1525.

3- He gained fame as a cartographer when a small part of his first world map (prepared in 1513) was discovered in 1929 at the Topkapı Palace in Istanbul.

### Questions:

**Q1: What fields did Perry Reese contribute in?**

- A. chemistry
- B. biology
- C. geography and navigation
- D. literature

**Q2: What was the scientist's job?**

- A. map maker
- B. ship maker
- C. sailor
- D. geologist

**Q3: The author of The Book of Navigation is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Sultan Selim.
- B. Perry Reese.
- C. Turkish scientists.
- D. group of sailors.

**Q4: What does the book talk about?**

- A. Sultan Selim
- B. The Turkish way
- C. Perry Reese
- D. Ships Sea travel

**Q5: When did he give Kitab Albahriah to the Sultan?**

- A. in 1513
- B. in 1525
- C. in 1500
- D. in 1517

**Q6: What does the word "cartographer" mean?**

- A. mapmaker
- B. sailor
- C. navigator
- D. geographer

**Q7: What is the nearest meaning of the word "chart"?**

- A. map
- B. sailor
- C. book
- D. navigate

**Answers:**

- Q1: geography and navigation
- Q2: map maker
- Q3: Perry Reese.
- Q4: Ships Sea travel
- Q5: in 1525
- Q6: mapmaker
- Q7: map

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٦٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4t>



1- According to a 700-year-old epic, while fighting the giants, a great princess dropped her ring into a salt mine at the battlefield at Marmaros in Hungary. After victory, on her way back home, she stopped at Weiliczka and told her servants to dig a well. Instead of water, salt was discovered and in the first lump of salt, which was taken out, princess' ring was found.

2- The story was mentioned in different cultures in different ways. Although the legend is a story but it is true that for over seven centuries, salt has been mined from the rock below the town of Weiliczka.

3- The constant danger made the miners deeply religious and chapels were constructed underground where church services were held. After a chapel was destroyed by fire in 1960, miners were not allowed to take wooden statues into the mine, so they began to carve sculpture from rock salt.

4- Nowadays visitors are shown how salt was mined long ago. They can also see pretty green lakes, and chapels with beautiful carvings.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the type of the first paragraph?**

- A. epic
- B. tale
- C. fiction
- D. mystery

**Q2: What kind of the story is section 2?**

- A. realistic
- B. romantic
- C. fantasy
- D. drama

**Q3: Why did the queen ask the servants to dig a well?**

- A. to discover salt
- B. to dig a mine
- C. to bring her some water
- D. to look for her ring



**Q4: The best title of the passage could be \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. blessed King's Ring.
- B. The Story of the Discovery of Salt.
- C. Chapels Underground.
- D. Rock Salt Sculptures.

**Q5: Where did they find the queen's ring?**

- A. in an old salt mine
- B. in a heap of salt
- C. in a sand pile
- D. in the lakes

**Q6: What does the word "legend" mean?**

- A. a mine
- B. an epic
- C. a tale
- D. a biography

**Q7: Miners began to carve sculptures from rock salt because they were \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. easy to burn.
- B. safer than wood.
- C. destructive
- D. more dangerous.

**Q8: The underline pronoun "They" in paragraph 4 refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. miners.
- B. chambers.
- C. lakes.
- D. visitors.

**Answers:**

- Q1: epic
- Q2: realistic
- Q3: to bring her some water
- Q4: The Story of the Discovery of Salt.
- Q5: in a heap of salt
- Q6: a tale
- Q7: safer than wood.
- Q8: visitors.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4u>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدريت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



- 1- Miswak is a teeth cleaning twig made from a twig of the *Salvadora persica* tree (known as arak in Arabic), a traditional alternative to the modern toothbrush.
- 2- It has then been proved by more than 200 studies that miswak is better than toothbrushes. The World Health Organization (WHO) recommended the use of the miswak.
- 3- Dr. Rami Mohammed Diabi discussed the effects of miswak on health, and especially its anti-addiction effects on smokers. Miswak is also contributing to the fight against desertification thereby affecting our environment and the global climate.
- 4- The use of the miswak is frequently advocated in the hadith by Prophet Mohamed. The situations where using miswak is recommended are before religious practice, on Fridays, before sleeping and after waking up.
- 5- There is also a toothpaste made from miswak. However, it is not a true alternate practice of using miswak in its original shape and in the masnoon way.

### Questions:

**Q1: We bring Miswak from \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. South Asia.
- B. Arak tree.
- C. Europe.
- D. North America.

**Q2: The results of more than 200 studies on miswak and ordinary toothbrushes proved that \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. toothbrushes are much better than miswak.
- B. miswak is much better than toothbrushes.
- C. they are the same in results.
- D. neither is good for teeth.

**Q3: The main idea of paragraph 3 is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Dr. Rami Diabi has spent 17 years in his research.
- B. the effects of miswak on health and environment.
- C. the World Health Organization.
- D. the effects of miswak on smokers only.

**Q4: Paragraph 4 talks about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. where and when miswak is recommended to be used.
- B. using miswak before saying prayers.
- C. using miswak on Fridays before sleeping and after waking up.
- D. using miswak when experiencing hunger or thirst.

**Q5: Who suggested using Miswak?**

- A. Prophet Mohamed
- B. WHO
- C. DR Rami Mohamed
- D. Health organization

### Answers:

- Q1: Arak tree.
- Q2: miswak is much better than toothbrushes.
- Q3: the effects of miswak on health and environment.
- Q4: where and when miswak is recommended to be used.
- Q5: Prophet Mohamed
- Q6: is not a true alternate practice of using miswak in its original shape.

Q6: The last paragraph mentions that the toothpaste made from miswak extract \_\_\_\_\_

- A. has the same effect of miswak.
- B. is not a true alternate practice of using miswak in its original shape.
- C. is preserved in vacuum bags.
- D. is made by some companies, such as Al Khair and Al Falah.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4v>



1- Edison ended three months of official schooling. Edison recalled later, My mother was the making of me. She was so true, so sure of me; and I felt I am blessed.

2- Edison developed hearing problems at an early age. The cause of it was attributed to a short time of scarlet fever during childhood and recurring untreated middle ear infections. But Edison believed that was a feature advantage. Because of the deafness he became fascinated with technology and science. One night, while he was working, he started fire. The next morning Edison was fired.

3- Thomas Edison's most important invention was the electric light bulb. He is often credited with the creation of the first industrial research laboratory.

4- After Edison's demonstration of the telegraph, Edison was not sure that his original plan to sell it for \$4,000 was right, so he asked Western Union to make a bid. He was surprised to hear them offer \$10,000 which he gratefully accepted.

### Questions:

Q1: What is the best title for this passage?

- A. How Edison left school and got educated at home
- B. How his teachers described him as a confused boy
- C. Edison the Great Inventor
- D. How he disappointed his mother

Q2: What was his opinion of his infection?

- A. a feature advantage
- B. a miracle
- C. an obstacle
- D. a mistake

Q3: What is the main reason that made him a scientist?

- A. intelligent
- B. deafness
- C. failure
- D. education

Q4: Why was he fired from his work?

- A. Because he was deaf.
- B. Because he started a fire.
- C. Because he was lazy.
- D. Because he wasn't educated.

Q5: What is the invention that made him famous most?

- A. the light bulb
- B. the phonograph
- C. the carbon stick
- D. the new experimenting

Q6: What does the pronoun "it" refer to?

- A. Edison
- B. his mother
- C. his teacher
- D. his deafness

Q7: What does the word "bless" mean?

- A. grateful
- B. bad
- C. addled
- D. failed

Q8: What does the word "bid" mean?

- A. offer
- B. prize
- C. invention
- D. money

Answers:

- Q1: Edison the Great Inventor
- Q2: a feature advantage
- Q3: deafness
- Q4: Because he started a fire.
- Q5: the light bulb
- Q6: his deafness
- Q7: grateful
- Q8: offer

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4w>



1- Immigrants have many problems between the first generation and the second generation because they don't have the same native language. The second generation is losing their identity. Especially in America, there are many immigrants who suffer in lots of areas such as getting a job and trying to speak English, that's why they want their children to speak English all the time.



2- For example, my aunt, who has been living in Chicago for fifteen years, has three children and they were all born in the States. The eighteen-year-old daughter speaks English as a native speaker and she speaks Korean very well, too. The second daughter is fourteen years old, and she doesn't want to speak Korean. My aunt often gets upset with her because she is very Americanized and they cannot understand each other. While the younger child has a problem communicating with his parents. My cousin told me that when they visited Korea, they felt different from other Koreans because they wore different clothes and walked differently.

3- I think most immigrants are trying to preserve their native language in their new country. My aunt is trying to teach her children Korean not only to help them establish a Korean identity but also to live in harmony with the family.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the best title for the passage?**

- A. Language and identity
- B. Language and its effect on the identity of immigrants
- C. English language
- D. Native language

**Q2: What is NOT true according to the first paragraph?**

- A. The writer felt sympathy for his aunt.
- B. The author's aunt and her children are Koreans living in Chicago.
- C. The second-generation immigrants are eager to learn their parents' native language.
- D. Immigrants usually have many problems between the first and the second generations.

**Q3: What is the meaning of the word "suffer" in the text?**

- A. tired
- B. sleepy
- C. have problems.
- D. enjoy

**Q4: How many languages can the 18-year-old girl speak?**

- A. two, English and Korean
- B. English
- C. Korean
- D. three languages

**Q5: What does the pronoun "they" refer to?**

- A. American people
- B. mother and her young daughter
- C. people who are used to speaking English
- D. daughter and her aunt

**Q6: What is NOT a reason of the 14-years-old daughter's problem with her mother?**

- A. She does not love her mother.
- B. She doesn't want to speak Korean.
- C. She is very Americanized.
- D. She is Losing her ethnic identity.





**Q7: Which of the following is NOT in the passage?**

- A. Native language is important to keep one's identity.
- B. American friends will not see them as Korean American.
- C. The younger child Has a problem communicating with his parents.
- D. They wore different clothes and walked differently from other teens in Korea.

**Q8: What does the word "Americanized immigrants" mean?**

- A. people who speak and act like Americans
- B. People are used to speaking their native language.
- C. those who stick to their identity especially in America
- D. They wore different clothes and walked differently from Americans.

**Q9: Why did the aunt try to teach her kids how to speak Korean?**

- A. to help them establish a Korean identity
- B. to be more successful
- C. to travel to Korea
- D. They want their children to speak different languages.

**Answers:**

- Q1: Language and its effect on the identity of immigrants.
- Q2: The second-generation immigrants are eager to learn their parents' native language.
- Q3: have problems.
- Q4: two, English and Korean
- Q5: mother and her young daughter
- Q6: She does not love her mother.
- Q7: American friends will not see them as Korean American.
- Q8: people who speak and act like American
- Q9: to help them establish a Korean identity

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧٧)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4x>



**الدالين**

1- Welcome to the dolphin's park. Today we will have fun together and will know everything about dolphins.

2- Known for their playful behaviour, they are as smart, and the evolution of their larger brains is surprisingly similar to humans. That's why they avoid eating animals. Dolphins are part of the family of whales. They are very social, living in groups.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Which of the following is true for dolphins?**

- A. They avoid eating fish.
- B. They have many colours.
- C. They are smart.
- D. They are aggressive.

**Q2: Why dolphins avoid eating animals?**

- A. Because they are very smart.
- B. Because they don't like it.
- C. Because they have a brain.
- D. Because they have different colours.

**Q3: The welcome phrase in the first paragraph is directed to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. visitors watching dolphins.
- B. people who attend the museum.
- C. people who come to see the fish.
- D. people who love strange creatures.

**Q4: What are they explaining?**

- A. explaining how dolphins eat and breathe like mammals
- B. explaining dolphins' city
- C. explaining how dolphins suck up water
- D. explaining how dolphins hunt, and risk of drowning

**Answers:**

- Q1: They are smart.
- Q2: Because they are very smart.
- Q3: visitors watching dolphins.
- Q4: explaining dolphins' city

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٧٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4y>



- 1- The King Fahd Causeway is a series of bridges and causeways connecting Saudi Arabia and Bahrain. It began in 1968, and construction began in 1981 and continued until 1986, when it was officially opened to the public.
- 2- The idea of building a bridge linking the Kingdom of Bahrain to the Eastern region of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia was born out of King Saud's wish in 1954.
- 3- In 1965, the desire to construct the causeway began to take form officially when Sheikh Khalifah Ibn Salman Al Khalifah, the Prime Minister of Bahrain visited King Faisal the king of Saudi Arabia.
- 4- The four-lane road is 25 km (16 miles) long and approximately 23 m wide, and was built using 350,000 m<sup>3</sup> of concrete along with 47,000 metric tons of reinforced steel.
- 5- On 8 July 1981 The agreement was signed to start construction on the maritime causeway.
- 6- On 26 November 1986, the causeway was officially inaugurated, King Fahd Bin Abdul Aziz of Saudi Arabia and , Emir of the State of Bahrain Shaikh Isa Bin Salman Al Khalifah, with the latter consenting to naming the bridge King Fahd Causeway.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Paragraph 2 mainly talks about \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the importance of the Eastern region of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.
- B. why Bahrain is important to the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.
- C. how the idea of building the bridge was born in 1954.
- D. why King Saud visited Bahrain in 1954.

Q2: Who was the King of Saudi Arabia in 1965?

- A. King Saud
- B. King Khalid
- C. King Faisal
- D. King Fahad

Q3: The agreement to start construction on the maritime causeway was signed in \_\_\_\_\_

- A. 1968.
- B. 1883.
- C. 1986.
- D. 1981.

Q4: The causeway was officially inaugurated in \_\_\_\_\_

- A. 1968.
- B. the 19<sup>th</sup> century.
- C. 1981.
- D. 1986.

Q5: The word "latter" in paragraph 6 refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the Custodian of the Two Holy Mosques.
- B. king Fahd Bin Abdul Aziz of Saudi Arabia.
- C. Shaikh Isa Bin Salman Al Khalifah.
- D. November 1986.

Q6: The four-lane road is \_\_\_\_\_

- A. 16 Miles long and approximately 23 meters wide.
- B. 25 miles long and approximately 23 miles wide.
- C. 16 Miles long and approximately 25 km wide.
- D. 23 Meters wide and 47,000 meters long.

Answers:

- Q1: how the idea of building the bridge was born in 1954.  
 Q2: King Faisal  
 Q3: 1981.  
 Q4: 1986.  
 Q5: Shaikh Isa bin Salman Al Khalifah.  
 Q6: 16 miles long and approximately 23 meters wide.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٨٠)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z4z>



## نوم الحيوانات

- 1- Animals have many different ways of sleeping. Some animals sleep in groups for warmth. Lions, monkeys and penguins are a few animals that sleep in groups.
- 2- Snakes don't really sleep. They can't close their eyes and they can't even blink. Moreover, horses and cows sleep with their eyes open, as well as they don't have any other choice.
- 3- Elephant's sleep in groups. The young elephants get inside the circle and lie down and sleep. But the larger elephants sleep standing up. Horses, also, sleep standing as well as Flamingoes which sleep standing on just one of their two legs.
- 4- Most animals sleep at night, but some nocturnal animals like bats sleep during the day.

## Questions:

**Q1: Examples of animals that sleep in groups to get warm are \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. lions, penguins and monkeys.
- B. elephants, lions and squirrels.
- C. penguins, lions and snakes.
- D. elephants, flamingoes and monkeys.

**Q2: Examples of animals that sleep standing are \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. bats and lions.
- B. flamingos and monkeys.
- C. squirrels and baboons.
- D. horses and large elephants.

**Q3: Paragraph 3 mainly talks about the animals that sleep \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. during day.
- B. for warmth.
- C. for protection.
- D. on trees.

**Q4: The word "nocturnal" probably means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. active at night.
- B. active at day.
- C. bats.
- D. dry.

**Q5: The best title for the passage is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. why animals sleep.
- B. how and where animals sleep.
- C. what animals eat.
- D. nocturnal animals.

**Q6: Which sentence about snakes is right?**

- A. They don't really sleep.
- B. They close their eyes.
- C. They can blink.
- D. They are nocturnal animals.

**Q7: How do cows and horses sleep?**

- A. always close their eyes.
- B. never open their eyes.
- C. usually open their eyes.
- D. nearly close their eyes.

### Answers:

- Q1: lions, penguins and monkeys.
- Q2: horses and large elephants.
- Q3: for protection.
- Q4: active at night.
- Q5: how and where animals sleep.
- Q6: They don't really sleep.
- Q7: usually open their eyes.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٨٢)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z50>





شاهد ماذا حدث لشخص حاول يقرأ القطعة كلها في  
قسم القراءة في الستيب (بدل تكنيكة اسما)

## البنت وامها

1- A little girl had been shopping with her mom in Wal-Mart. She must have been 6 years old, this beautiful red-haired, freckle-faced image of innocence. It was raining heavily outside.

2- The little girl asked her mom to run under the rain but her mom said no. Because the mom was afraid that her girl would get soaked. Then the girl said "Don't you remember? When you were talking to Daddy about his illness, you said, 'If God can get us through this, he can get us through anything!'"

3- Then the mom took the girl and went out under the rain. We all stood watching, smiling and laughing as they darted past the cars and through the puddles. **They** got soaked. But they were followed by a few people who screamed and laughed like children all the way to their cars.

### Questions:

**Q1: What were the people doing in the mall?**

- A. shopping
- B. avoiding the rain
- C. bringing food
- D. walking

**Q2: Why didn't the mother go out with her daughter?**

- A. The people were watching rain.
- B. There was heavy rain outside.
- C. People stood there under the awning.
- D. People were waiting outside.

**Q3: Why did the mom prevent her little girl from playing in the rain at the beginning?**

- A. She was afraid cars might hit her.
- B. It's the nature of mothers to take care of their kids.
- C. She was afraid that her girl would get soaked.
- D. (B + C)

**Q4: The pronoun "they" in the last paragraph refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the mother and her little girl.
- B. the crowd.
- C. puddles.
- D. cars.

**Q5: After the mother and the little girl ran through the rain, \_\_\_\_\_ people followed them.**

- A. many
- B. a lot of
- C. a small number of
- D. most shoppers

#### Answers:

- Q1: shopping
- Q2: There was heavy rain outside.
- Q3: (B + C)
- Q4: the mother and her little girl.
- Q5: a small number of

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٨٤)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z51>



## الشخصيات A&B

1- Type A and Type B are two types of personalities. Type A tends to compete with other people more than work individually. Also, they don't sleep for enough hours and this may cause sudden death. So, type A personalities need to calm down.

2- There are some major differences between type A and B personalities. Type B personality people are always chilled out while type A personalities tend to rush in doing things. Type B people are equally hardworking as type A personalities, but they do not mind losing. Type A tends to get destructive while type B tends to get productive. And most people come in the middle between A & B.

3- It's important to remind ourselves that our goal in life is to balance between work and leisure.

### Questions:

Q1: Reducing sleep can cause \_\_\_\_\_

- A. tension.
- B. heart disease.
- C. sudden death.
- D. hypertension.

Q2: Where are most people between A & B?

- A. in the side of Type A
- B. in the side of Type B
- C. in the middle
- D. We don't know.

Q3: The underlined word "Individually" most probably means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. separated.
- B. together.
- C. stressed.
- D. impatient.

Q4: Type A is different from type B in \_\_\_\_\_

- A. rushing in doing things.
- B. making friends.
- C. food type.
- D. clothing style.

Q5: What is our goal in life?

- A. focus on working hard
- B. try to sleep less
- C. regular meditation
- D. balance between work and leisure

### Answers:

- Q1: sudden death.
- Q2: in the middle
- Q3: separated.
- Q4: rushing in doing things.
- Q5: balance between work and leisure





1- Vesuvius ("Vesuvio" in Italian) is probably the most famous and dangerous volcano on Earth. The first eyewitness of a volcanic eruption that has been preserved has come to us from Vesuvius, and that was why it was named like this. In 79AD, after a century long slumber, the volcano woke up with a terrifying power in an eruption that buried several Roman towns under several metres of ash. That's why it's known to be the strongest volcano.

2- The main cause of the eruption is that the collision of tectonic plates led to the rush of molten rock and hot water to flow.

### Questions:

**Q1: Vesuvius volcano was called so \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. because it is an Italian word meaning dangerous.
- B. because it was a terrifying power.
- C. because in Italian it means the most famous.
- D. by the name of Vesuvius who was the first eyewitness of the volcano.

**Q2: The passage says that Vesuvius volcano erupted after it slept for \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. 79 years.
- B. 500,000 years.
- C. 100 years.
- D. 2 centuries.

**Q3: Why was it the strongest volcano?**

- A. It erupted after a very long period.
- B. It's a big volcano.
- C. Because of the hot weather.
- D. Because of the molten rock.

**Q4: What is the cause of the volcano eruption?**

- A. collision of tectonic plates
- B. long lasting phases of dormancy
- C. Earth's most dangerous volcanoes
- D. Because of the name of the mountain.

### Answers:

- Q1: by the name of Vesuvius who was the first eyewitness of the volcano.
- Q2: 100 years.
- Q3: It erupted after a very long period.
- Q4: collision of tectonic plates







## تاريخ صناعة الورق

- 1- The paper we use today is made by machine. In the past, fibres were the most important component necessary for making both paper and papyrus
- 2- The first man-made material was not paper. The ancient Egyptians took the fibrous stems of the papyrus plants, flattened **them**, and when dried. This made a piece of papyrus that could be written on.
- 3- Paper was first made in China by a man called Ts'ailun. He found a way to make paper from the stringy (tough) inner bark of the mulberry tree. The bark was pounded in water to separate the fibers.
- 4- Chinese traders travelled around Asia as far as Samarkand. There, they met with Arab merchants who learned the secret of making paper and took it to Spain. Afterwards, the art of papermaking spread throughout the rest of Europe.

### Questions:

**Q1: According to the text, which component is necessary for making both paper and papyrus?**

- A. tree bark
- B. tree wood
- C. plant starch
- D. fibrous material

**Q2: The word "them" in paragraph 2 refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. ancient Egyptians.
- B. writing materials.
- C. papyrus stems.
- D. paper.

**Q3: According to paragraph 2, what did the early Egyptians use to make their writing material?**

- A. mulberry bark
- B. wood pulp
- C. bamboo
- D. papyrus

**Q4: According to the text, the first real paper was made in \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. China.
- B. Egypt.
- C. France.
- D. Samarkand.

**Q5: Which sentence in paragraph 3 contains a word meaning "to strike repeatedly, especially with a hand or a tool"?**

- A. sentence No. 2
- B. sentence No. 3
- C. sentence No. 5
- D. sentence No. 6

Q6: According to the text, who introduced the paper-making process to Europe are \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Ts'ailun.
- B. the Arabs.
- C. the Spanish.
- D. Chinese traders.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٨٩)

<http://qr.dailik.me/12z54>



Answers:

- Q1: fibrous material
- Q2: papyrus stems.
- Q3: papyrus
- Q4: China.
- Q5: sentence No.3
- Q6: the Arabs.

# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا

- 1- The damage you described in your letter on 7 July has now been inspected.
- 2- Faults in the wiring appear to have been caused by dripping water from the floor above.
- 3- I am quite willing to arrange for the surface to be replaced, but we will have to charge you for the materials and work involved. If I may, I would like to suggest that you instruct your staff to use trolleys when shifting heavy containers.
- 4- I am sorry about the **inconvenience** you have experienced and will tell the fitters to repair the damage as soon as I have your confirmation that they can begin work.

### Questions:

**Q1: The above passage is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. reply to a complaint.
- B. reply to an enquiry.
- C. work order.
- D. complaint.

**Q2: According to paragraph 2, the problems with wiring were caused by \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. the old wires.
- B. leaking water.
- C. the new wires.
- D. the electrical contractor.

**Q3: According to paragraph 3, which of the following is true?**

- A. The damaged floor surface will be replaced free of charge.
- B. The floor surface needs to be inspected every year in July.
- C. Staff needs to be instructed about how to treat the floor.
- D. Durafloor needs to be replaced every six months.

**Q4: According to paragraph 3, the floor problems were caused by \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. poor workmanship.
- B. normal wear and tear.
- C. the use of faulty material.
- D. the employees working in that area.

**Q5: The word "inconvenience" in the passage is closest in meaning to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. time pressure.
- B. coincidence.
- C. bad luck.
- D. trouble.

### Answers:

- Q1: reply to a complaint.
- Q2: leaking water.
- Q3: Staff needs to be instructed about how to treat the floor.
- Q4: the employees working in that area.
- Q5: trouble.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z55>





## الحياكة والكروشي

1- For thousands of years, people around the world made textiles by hand. Handmade fabrics go way back. knitting, weaving, embroidery, crocheting all of these hand made crafts can be done by hand, or by a device called a knitting machine that mechanizes the function of pulling threads through loops to create stitches.

2- Some of us enjoy knitting, while others prefer crocheting. Knitting requires specialized tools number of stitches. The beauty of both is that you can really connect with the yarn and the pattern for the project. The techniques and tools are different from one to another, but both of them require practice in order to excel in skill.

3- Machine sewing gives you more production by less effort, but hand sewing makes You can choose exactly where the stitches go, the length of the stitches, and exactly how you want to attach fabric. It takes a lot of effort and skills to produce handmade textile, that's why the handmade things more valuable.

### Questions:

**Q1: What is the best title of passage?**

- A. The difference between crochet and knitting
- B. The history of handmade fabric
- C. Specialized tools
- D. Knitting uses

**Q2: What is not mentioned about the knitting?**

- A. history of crochet
- B. knitting requirement
- C. specialized tools
- D. number of stitches

**Q3: What is the difference between crochet and knitting?**

- A. needles
- B. method
- C. number of stitches
- D. requires specialized needles

**Q4: What is the difference between hand sewing and machine?**

- A. Sewing machine produced less.
- B. Sewing machine produced more.
- C. Sewing machine more valuable.
- D. Sewing machine need high skills.

**Q5: What is the meaning of word "function"?**

- A. process
- B. services
- C. actions
- D. task

**Q6: Why do people prefer handicrafts or handmade?**

- A. Because it is faster to make.
- B. Because they choose the design themselves.
- C. Because the materials are different.
- D. Because they see the efforts being made in front of them.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z56>



**Answers:**

- Q1: The history of handmade fabric.
- Q2: history of crochet
- Q3: method
- Q4: Sewing machine produced more
- Q5: process
- Q6: Because they see the efforts being made in front of them.



1- If you ask your grandparents how they got their food, they might have a different answer than you think. Why is this? It's because agriculture has changed throughout history.

2- In the past, farmers would have to do fieldwork by hand or with horse drawn equipment. This work would take a long time to be completed, which meant that farms were smaller. Horses were not very fast, and since they were animals, they would get tired and need rest to recover from their hard work.

3- Nowadays, farmers use technology to make advances in producing more food for a growing world. Better technology has allowed farmers to feed more people.

4- Today, most farmers use tractors and other motorized equipment to help with field work. These machines still need to be taken care of because they can **break down**.

**Questions:**

**Q1: Farms were smaller because \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. farmers would have to do hard field work by hand.
- B. horses were not very fast and they would get tired.
- C. work would take a long time to be completed.
- D. all of the above are correct.

**Q2: The underlined pronoun "they" in Paragraph No. 2 refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. animals.
- B. horses.
- C. farmers.
- D. farms.

**Q3: The main idea of Paragraph 3 is \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. more people work on farms to feed their families.
- B. how technology contributed to the increase of food production.
- C. The development of farming throughout history.
- D. farmers used technology to feed 19 persons every day.

**Answers:**

- Q1: all of the above are correct.
- Q2: horses.
- Q3: how technology contributed to the increase of food production.
- Q4: stop working.

Q4: The underlined verb "break down" in the last paragraph probably means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. stop working.
- B. run for longer periods.
- C. move much faster.
- D. take care of.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z57>



برامج التواصل

Percentage of Watching Social Media Programs			
Social Media	Men	Women	Total
LinkedIn	20%	6%	26%
Twitter	44%	3%	47%
Instagram	60%	18%	78%

Questions:

Q1: Which program do women use the least?

- A. LinkedIn.
- B. Twitter.
- C. Instagram
- D. YouTube.

Q2: Which program do people use the most? (men and women)?

- A. Instagram.
- B. Twitter.
- C. LinkedIn.
- D. YouTube.

The Time People Spend on social media		
Social Media	Men	Women
Facebook	1 – 3 hours	1 – 3 hours
Twitter	1 – 2 hours	1 – 4 hours
Instagram	1 – 2 hours	1 – 5 hours
YouTube	1 hour	2 hours

Q3: How long do most men use social media?

- A. 1 – 2 hours.
- B. 1 – 3 hours.
- C. 1 – 4 hours.
- D. 1 – 5 hours.

**Q4: How long do most people use social media?**

- A. 1 – 2 hours.
- B. 1 – 3 hours.
- C. 1 – 4 hours.
- D. 1 – 5 hours.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z58>



**Answers:**

- Q1: Twitter.
- Q2: Instagram.
- Q3: 1 – 3 hours.
- Q4: 1 – 5 hours.



1- Shaybah oil field in Saudi Arabia, is located approximately 40 kilometres from the northern edge of the Rub' Al-Khali Desert. It is about 10 kilometres south of the border to Abu Dhabi, United Arab Emirates, which is a straight line drawn in the desert.

2- Shaybah was developed for the purpose of exploiting the Shaybah oilfield. It was established by Saudi Aramco. All materials were transported the 800 kilometres from Dhahran to Shaybah by road.

3- However the Ghawar oil field is the largest oil field in the world, holding over 70 billion barrels. Ghawar is able to produce 5 million barrels of oil per day.

4- When established, the Shaybah oil field had estimated reserves of over 14 billion barrels of crude oil and 25 trillion cubic feet of gas.

5- As of January 2007, Saudi Arabia's proven reserves were estimated at 259.9 billion barrels, comprising about 24% of the world total. 85% of Saudi oil fields found have not produced oil yet.

**Questions:**

**Q1: What is the main idea of the 1st paragraph?**

- A. Importance of Shaybah oil field to Saudi Aramco
- B. Where Shaybah oil field is located
- C. Why Saudi Aramco discovered the Shaybah oil field
- D. The weather in the Shaybah oil field area

**Q2: The underlined pronoun "it" in paragraph 2 refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Shaybah.
- B. Saudi Aramco.
- C. 1990.
- D. Shaybah oil field.

**Q3: How far is it from Dhahran to Shaybah Oil Field?**

- A. 800 km.
- B. 1000 km.
- C. 650 km.
- D. 638 km.

**Answers:**

- Q1: Where Shaybah oil field is located
- Q2: Shaybah.
- Q3: 800 km
- Q4: quarter
- Q5: Ghawar oil field has more reserves of oil than Shayba.



Q4: According to paragraph 5, Saudi Arabia has about \_\_\_\_\_ of the world oil reserves.

- A. half
- B. quarter
- C. one-fifth
- D. one- third

Q5: If we compare the reserves of oil in the oil fields of Shaybah and Ghawar, we notice that \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Shaybah oil field has more reserves than Ghawar.
- B. Shaybah and Ghawar oil fields have little oil.
- C. Ghawar oil field has more reserves of oil than Shaybah.
- D. Shaybah and Ghawar oil fields have the same reserves.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٢٩٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z59>



1- Hawaii is made up entirely of a pile of islands. The chain of islands or archipelago formed one by one. Hawai'i island is the biggest and youngest island in the chain, built from five volcanoes. The largest one is called Mauna Loa. It is the largest shield volcano on Earth. The oldest member of the Hawaiian archipelago still above water, Kure Atoll, formed about 30 million years ago.

2- If any new island formed, this would cause a volcanic.

3- Tsunamis may also initiate in the Hawaiian Islands. They are giant waves caused by earthquakes or volcanic eruptions under the sea.

### Questions:

Q1: The author in paragraph 1 talks about \_\_\_\_\_

- A. The volcanoes of island.
- B. History of earthquakes.
- C. Tsunamis.
- D. Lava.

Q2: How did the islands form at the surface of the water?

- A. one by one less than 30 million years
- B. one by one more than 30 billion years
- C. all of them together during millions of years
- D. all of them together less than 30 million years

Q3: What can cause a volcanic eruption?

- A. climate changes
- B. more Earthquakes
- C. forming new islands
- D. pollutions

**Q4: The word "it" refers to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. an earthquake.
- B. a volcano.
- C. an island.
- D. an ocean.

**Q5: The word "Tsunami" means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. great waves.
- B. volcanoes.
- C. earthquakes.
- D. climate.

**Q6: The word "pile" means \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. a group of islands.
- B. a pacific plate.
- C. a stack.
- D. a hotspot.

**Answers:**

- Q1: The volcanoes of the island.
- Q2: one by one less than 30 million years
- Q3: forming new islands
- Q4: a volcano.
- Q5: great waves.
- Q6: a stack.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٠١)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5a>



## اللغة العربية الفصحى

1- The term Classical Arabic (CA) refers to Fus'ha Arabic based on Quranic Arabic. Towards the end of the Abbasid dynasty rule, deviations started to appear. Classic Arabic has underwent some changes including the addition of dots and supplementary diacritics (tashkeel) by Abu al-Aswad al Du'ali, Al-Khalil ibn Ahmad al-Farahidi, and other scholars.

2- Modern Standard Arabic (MSA): Modern Standard Arabic is the form of Arabic used in modern day media, including TV channels and prints.

3- Classical Arabic can be easily found in Quran and Hadith (quotes from prophet Mohamad).

### Questions:

**Q1: Classical Arabic (CA) \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. was also known as Fus'ha Arabic.
- B. was based on Quranic Arabic.
- C. was exposed to deviations towards the end of the Abbasid dynasty rule.
- D. (A+B+C)

**Q2: The changes that the Classical Arabic (CA) underwent included \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. adding only dots.
- B. adding dots and tashkeel (diacritics).
- C. adding only tashkeel.
- D. none of the above.

**Q3: The form of Arabic used in modern day media, including TV channels, and prints is called \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. classical Arabic.
- B. diglossia phenomenon in Arabic.
- C. spoken Arabic.
- D. Modern Standard Arabic.

**Q4: Classical Arabic can be easily found \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. in Quran and Hadith.
- B. on TV channels, and prints.
- C. in online newspapers and magazines.
- D. in spoken Arabic.

**Q5: The best title for this passage could be \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Classical Arabic.
- B. Differences between Classical Arabic and Modern Standard Arabic.
- C. Spoken Arabic.
- D. Modern Standard Arabic.

**Answers:**

Q1: (A+B+C)

Q2: adding dots and tashkeel (diacritics).

Q3: Modern Standard Arabic.

Q4: in Quran and Hadith.

Q5: Differences between Classical Arabic and Modern Standard Arabic.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣.٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5b>



## التصوير الفوتوغرافي

1- In 1694, a philosopher named Wilhelm Homberg discovered that light darkened certain chemicals. That discovery helped others to begin creating photographs.

2- In 1826, the first photograph was taken using a polished metal plate and an oil called bitumen, which reacts to light. Photographic technology then advanced quickly, and ways of taking and developing pictures became cheaper and easier. Photography studios began to pop up in urban areas.

3- In 1900, George Eastman invented the Brownie camera; a small portable camera which was easy to use. Though colour photography was invented in the late 1800, color film didn't take off until the 1950s.

### Questions:

**Q1: Wilhelm Homberg lived in the \_\_\_\_\_ century.**

- A. 16<sup>th</sup>
- B. 18<sup>th</sup>
- C. 17<sup>th</sup>
- D. 15<sup>th</sup>

**Q2: The main idea of paragraph 2 is that \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. The first photograph was taken by the French inventor Nicéphore Niépce.
- B. How photography developed and advanced quickly and became a profession.
- C. Why photography studios began to pop up in urban areas.
- D. Oil called bitumen reacts to light.

**Q3: The Brownie camera was \_\_\_\_**

- A. easy to use and to carry.
- B. invented in 1826.
- C. to be used by professionals.
- D. big and heavy.

**Q4: If somebody lived in 1956, he \_\_\_\_**

- A. could have had only black and white photos.
- B. could have used a digital camera.
- C. could have used the YouTube.
- D. could have had colored photo.

**Q5: The main idea of the passage is \_\_\_\_**

- A. How photography developed from the past until now.
- B. Photography in the 20th century.
- C. How the pinhole camera was invented.
- D. How photography was 1000 years ago.

**Answers:**

Q1: 17th

Q2: How photography developed and advanced quickly and became a profession.

Q3: easy to use and to carry.

Q4: could have had colored photos.

Q5: How photography developed from the past until now.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٠٥)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5c>



## الحيوانات البحرية السامة

1- A creature is considered poisonous if it contains toxins stored in them that cause harm when eaten. A creature is considered venomous if there are specialized mechanisms to physically deliver the toxins. For example, a pufferfish is poisonous when eaten.

2- In Animal Planet's (Most Extreme: Venom) program, marine creatures made up half the list of the top ten most venomous creatures. These include the box jellyfish, stonefish, blue-ringed octopus, cone shells and sea snakes. All of these, other than the box jellyfish, can be found in Malaysian waters.

3- These creatures are not naturally aggressive toward humans. It is only when our presence and behaviour threaten and provoke them that they act in self-defense.

### Questions:

**Q1: The first paragraph explains the \_\_\_\_**

- A. meaning of venomous marine creatures only.
- B. meaning of poisonous marine creatures only.
- C. difference between venomous creatures and poisonous ones.
- D. meaning of the term protected species.

**Q2: You probably get poisoned if you eat this kind of fish \_\_\_\_**

- A. box jellyfish.
- B. stonefish.
- C. cone shells.
- D. pufferfish.



Q3: The top most marine venomous creatures are \_\_\_\_\_ kinds.

- A. 2
- B. 10
- C. 5
- D. 7

Q4: One of these marine venomous creatures can't be found in the Malaysian Waters \_\_\_\_\_

- A. the box jellyfish.
- B. the blue-ringed octopus.
- C. the cone shells.
- D. the sea snakes.

Q5: Marine venomous creatures \_\_\_\_\_

- A. are aggressive toward humans.
- B. attack humans if threatened and they act in self-defense.
- C. go out of their ways to attack humans.
- D. love human beings.

Answers:

Q1: difference between venomous marine creatures and poisonous ones.  
Q2: pufferfi.  
Q3: 5  
Q4: the box jellyfish.  
Q5: attack humans if threatened and they act in self-defence.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٠٧)  
<http://qr.daliik.me/12z5d>



1- Translating the Quran has always been problematic and difficult. The Quranic text cannot be translated into another language or form. Furthermore, an Arabic word may have many meanings depending on the context, making an accurate translation even more difficult.

2-. The Samanid king, Mansur ordered a group of scholars from Khorasan to translate the Tafsir Al-Tabari, originally in Arabic, into Persian. In 1936, translations in 102 languages of the Quran were known. In 2010, the Quran was presented in 112 languages.

3- Alexander Ross offered the first English version in 1649 based on the French translation. There have been numerous translations by Muslims.

4- The English translators have sometimes favoured archaic English words and constructions over their conventional equivalents; for example : using thou which means You.

### Questions:

Q1: It was thought that it was difficult to translate the Quran into another language because \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Arabic language is difficult and problematic.
- B. Arabic word may have many meanings depending on the context.
- C. it's extremely difficult to make an accurate translation of the Holy Quran.
- D. (B+C).

Q2: Paragraph 2 mainly talks about translating the Quran \_\_\_\_\_

- A. into many languages.
- B. into Persian.
- C. in the 10th and 12th centuries.
- D. in 1936 and 2010.

Q3: The first translation of the Quran into English was from \_\_\_\_\_

- A. Arabic.
- B. French.
- C. Persian.
- D. Russian.

Q4: If you are reading an English translation for the Quran, and you see the word "thou", you understand that it means \_\_\_\_\_

- A. they.
- B. she.
- C. we.
- D. you.

Answers:

Q1: (B+C)

Q2: into many languages.

Q3: French.

Q4: you.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣٠٩)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5e>



# تحدي التركيز



راجع معاي

(القطع العشر الاخيرة)

خليني اشوفك اتدربت وانت مصصح ولا لا 🧐

اضغط هنا



## الباندا مي لان

1- Mei Lan is a male giant panda. He was born at Zoo Atlanta in Atlanta, Georgia. Originally identified by zoo staffers as female, Mei Lan was determined to be male by staff in China at the Chengdu Research Base of Panda Breeding. Mei Lan was relocated to Chengdu, China according to the contract in 2010.

2- The Chinese started teaching it languages, to help Mei Lan adapt more quickly to his new life, by recruiting a language teacher via the Internet. Now Mei Lan lives at a zoo in Atlanta, Georgia

### Questions:

**Q1: The giant panda Mei Lan was \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. born in Chengdu, China.
- B. born on February 4, 2010.
- C. thought to be male by zoo staffers in Atlanta.
- D. determined to be male by staff in China.

**Q2: Mei Lan was born in the USA, but according to the contract, he belongs to \_\_\_\_\_**

- A. Georgia.
- B. USA.
- C. China.
- D. Atlanta.

**Q3: Why did the Chinese teach the panda the language?**

- A. to feel like they are at home
- B. to be educated
- C. to listen to the orders
- D. to act like humans

**Q4: Who taught them the language?**

- A. a zookeeper
- B. a teacher
- C. a research center
- D. parents

**Q5: Where does Mei Lan live?**

- A. in Georgia
- B. in Chengdu
- C. in California
- D. in China

### Answers:

- Q1: determined to be male by staff in China.
- Q2: China.
- Q3: to feel like they are at home
- Q4: a teacher
- Q5: in Georgia

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١١)

<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5f>





## الربع الخالي

- 1- My name is Betrom Thomas and I travelled with a group of scientists on a Saudi Aramco run trip to Shaybah on 4th October.
- 2- The field we visited is located in the middle of Rub' al-Khali Desert. It was quite amazing for us to see such a huge number of birds live there.
3. The region has a hot desert climate typical of the larger Arabian Desert. Daily maximum temperatures can reach as high as 51 °C, but temperature drops to zero degrees Celsius on winter nights. It's known that Ghawar, the largest oil field in the world, extends southward into the northern parts of the Empty Quarter.

### Questions:

#### Q1: What did Betrom Thomas do?

- A. went home.
- B. visited Shaybah Oil field.
- C. missed the travel to Shaybah Oil field.
- D. went to Aramco.

#### Q2: Where is the location of Shaybah Oil field?

- A. in the center of Rub' al-Khali Desert
- B. in the Ghawar field
- C. Emirates
- D. in Dhahran

#### Q3: Why were the scientists amazed when they visit Shaybah Oil field?

- A. how birds live there
- B. the weather
- C. the Annual rainfall
- D. the width of the desert

#### Q4: What is the temperature at night?

- A. 47C.
- B. 51C.
- C. 0C.
- D. 10C.

#### Q5: Which is the bigger field?

- A. Ghawar
- B. Shaybah
- C. Rub' al-Khali
- D. Desert

#### Answers:

- Q1: visited Shaybah Oil field.
- Q2: in the center of Rub' al-Khali Desert.
- Q3: how birds live there
- Q4: 0C.
- Q5: Ghawar

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١٣)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5g>



## قطار الملاهي

1- 600 years ago, roller coaster pioneers would have never imagined the advancements that have been made to create the roller coasters of today. Roller coasters have a long, fascinating history. The direct **ancestors** of roller coasters were monumental ice slides. A roller coaster was built based on physics' fundamental principles.

2- Roller coasters were popular in Russia in the 16th and 17th centuries. But it didn't work in France because the warmer climate of France tended to melt the ice. Since 1817, there has been a great development of the roller coaster industry. The Russians made the first roller coaster where the train was attached to the track. The French continued to expand on this idea, coming up with more complex tracks.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does "ancestors" mean?**

- A. predecessors
- B. the new generations
- C. grandchildren
- D. slides

**Q2: What's the relation between roller coasters and physic?**

- A. Both are fast and fun.
- B. They are built based on physics' fundamental principles.
- C. There is no relationship between them at all.
- D. Physics is the science of ice.

**Q3: Why didn't the French use ice and used wax, instead?**

- A. Because France is warmer than Russia.
- B. Ice suits France's weather better.
- C. Wax is cheaper.
- D. Ice would break into pieces.

**Q4: What is the main idea of the passage?**

- A. It talks about the invention of roller coasters.
- B. It describes the use of roller coasters in the harsh weather of Russia.
- C. It talks about their dangers and potential risks.
- D. It talks about the development of the roller coaster industry.

### Answers:

- Q1: predecessors
- Q2: They are built based on physics' fundamental principles.
- Q3: Because France is warmer than Russia.
- Q4: It talks about the development of the roller coaster industry.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١٥)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5h>



## العملات

1- People named their coins after many things like their weight. For example, The English pound is **derived** from the Latin pondo meaning pound. So is the Spanish peso **which** means light weight.



2- Another way of naming coins was the metals of which they were composed. Thus, the nickel is made of nickel.

3- Location sometimes plays an important role in the naming of some coins. The word that means valley in German. Then by 1600, the spelling was changed into dollar.

4- Most of the coins have their names from Latin such as the word riyal. Its Latin word is regalis, meaning royal.

5- The Kuwaiti dinar is the most expensive with an exchange rate of 3.32 dollars for one dinar.

---

### Questions:

**Q1: Which of the following was not used to derive the name of the coin?**

- A. material
- B. weight
- C. place
- D. names of kings

**Q2: What does the word “derived” mean?**

- A. originated
- B. composed
- C. minted
- D. mined

**Q3: What is the origin of the word “peso”?**

- A. Spanish
- B. Italian
- C. Latin
- D. Greek

**Q4: What does the underlined pronoun “which” refer to?**

- A. lira
- B. pondo
- C. pound
- D. peso

**Q5: What is the meaning of “peso”?**

- A. light weight
- B. pound
- C. valley
- D. gold

**Q6: What is Nickel’s name derived from?**

- A. its weight
- B. Latin
- C. its material
- D. the location it was minted

**Q7: Which of the following is a German word?**

- A. pondo
- B. thal
- C. libra
- D. ringgit

**Q8: What is the origin of the word "Dollar"?**

- A. Germany
- B. America
- C. Australia
- D. Ancient Egypt

**Q9: What is the origin of riyal?**

- A. Spanish- royal
- B. Latin – regalis
- C. British -royal
- D. Greek – Riyal

**Q10: What is the most expensive currency?**

- A. Bahraini Dinar
- B. USD dollar
- C. Iranian Riyal
- D. Kuwaiti Dinar

**Answers:**

- Q1: names of kings
- Q2: originated
- Q3: Latin
- Q4: peso
- Q5: light weight
- Q6: its material
- Q7: thal
- Q8: Germany
- Q9: Latin – regalis
- Q10: Kuwaiti Dinar

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١٧)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z5i>



## السفن العربية

1- Lateen sails were developed by the Arabs, then adopted in the Eastern Mediterranean. Lateen sails played an important role in the history of navigation as links. They were the transitional phase between square sails and fore-and-aft sails.

2- A lateen sail is a triangular sail set on a long yard mounted at an angle on the mast, and running in a fore-and-aft direction.

3- The effective use of Latin sails by Arabs caused its rapid spread throughout the Mediterranean, contributing significantly to the revival of medieval commerce. This improvement, proves the important role Arabs played in the European civilization.

### Questions:

**Q1: What does the pronoun, "they", the first paragraph, refer to?**

- A. lateen sails
- B. square sails
- C. fore-and-aft sails
- D. the Europeans

**Q2: What is the purpose of this passage?**

- A. critique
- B. persuasion
- C. description
- D. narrative

Q3: "This improvement" refers to \_\_\_\_\_

- A. civilization.
- B. ships.
- C. square sailboats.
- D. Arab Latin sails.

شوف الترجمة وشرح الإجابة (صفحة ٣١٩)  
<http://qr.dalilk.me/12z96>



Answers:

- Q1: lateen sails
- Q2: description
- Q3: Arab Latin sails.